"Your Peter's Chocolate is the best candy for Christmas."
There is no question," declares the Literary Digest, "but that, outside the field of 'pure literature,' this is the most important as well as most readable book of the year, and a permanent contribution to science." ... It "will give satisfaction to everyone who cares for the matter of which it treats, or rejoices in excellent diction, or admires fine book-making."—London Spectator.

The Independent says: "It chronicles and portrays the greatest hunting trip ever made. ... It was a great safari; and this living, breathing portrayal of it in word and picture will give pleasure to millions of men and women, boys and girls, who by the evening lamp will follow 'the Colonel,' step by step and day by day, until it is all accomplished. The expedition of the hunter-naturalist now belongs to the world; and it will inure to the lasting benefit of the world at large."

Says the London Spectator: "It would be a fascinating narrative even if its author had never been heard of before."—The Baltimore Evening Sun says: "The form of the volume is a lesson in fine book-making. It is bound in brown silk and gold and is plentifully illustrated with photographs, drawings, and maps. The type is clear, easily read, and well-proportioned to the pages of fine, white, heavy-wove linen paper."
Peter Pan

By J. M. Barrie

With sixteen illustrations in color by Arthur Rackham.

A new edition of this classic for children, now so famous both for text and illustrations, at a moderate price.

$1.50 net.

The Poems of Eugene Field

COMPLETE IN ONE VOLUME

Here for the first time all the verse written by Eugene Field has been collected into one volume— one that resembles in form the one-volume editions of the New England poets, as does the author's hold on the people resemble their popularity.

Complete edition. With portrait. 8vo. $2.00 net.

Romantic California

By ERNEST PEIXOTTO

Charmingly illustrated with his own sketches, the book presents picturesque conditions of life to-day in many parts of California unknown to the tourist.

$2.50 net. Postpaid, $2.72.

Pictures in Color

By HARRISON FISHER

Sixteen cartoons, all in color, including many new pictures, such as, "Rivals," "Which?" "The Modern Eve."

$3.50 net. Postage extra.

Girls

By HENRY HUTT

Thirty-two drawings of girls by Mr. Hutt, which have never before been reproduced in any form. There are sixteen paintings reproduced in full colors, and sixteen drawings in pen and ink.

$3.00 net. Postage extra.
The Intimate Life of Alexander Hamilton

By Dr. Allan McLane Hamilton, His Grandson

Presenting much new and important material.

"He confines himself, rather, to the characterization of his grandfather through a series of chapters on those matters which bring him closer to us as a man. This is an 'intimate' portrait, and as such it has engaging simplicity, sincerity, and vividness." — N. Y. Tribune.

With 25 full-page illustrations. 8vo, $3.50 net. Postage extra.

Molière: His Life and His Works

By BRANDER MATTHEWS
Professor of Dramatic Literature in Columbia University.

"This is a new and illuminating biography and ought to be read by every one who is interested in the drama, practically or aesthetically." — JEANNETTE L. GILDER, in the Chicago Tribune. Illustrated. 8vo, $3.00 net. Postage extra.

Popular Law Making

By FREDERIC J. STIMSON
University Professor of Comparative Legislation at Harvard University.

A study of the history and the tendencies of English and American legislation. $2.50 net. Postpaid $2.75.

The French Revolution

A Political History

By A. AULARD
Professor of Letters at the University of Paris.

"This great work details the whole history of the Revolution in excellent perspective." — Globe (London).

In four volumes. The set, $8.00 net.

France Under the Republic

By JEAN CHARLEMAGNE BRACQ, Litt. D.
Professor of Romance Languages in Vassar College.

A vigorous, comprehensive, interesting account of the progress and development of the French nation under the present Republic. $1.50 net. Postpaid $1.65.

The Conflict Between Collectivism and Individualism in a Democracy

By CHARLES W. ELIOT, D.D.
President Emeritus of Harvard University.

90 cents net. Postpaid $1.00.
Charles Scribner's Sons  Page Four

Rest Harrow
By Maurice Hewlett

"It is in thought, style, and expression a great book."—Philadelphia Public Ledger.

"Mr. Hewlett has in him the temperamental force of the imaginative writer who is able to attract and hold his readers. We could no more lay down 'Rest Harrow' unfinished than we could have done the same by 'Halfway House' and 'Open Country.'" — Boston Transcript.

$1.50.

Celt and Saxon
By GEORGE MEREDITH

"Celt and Saxon," the London Athenæum says, "is full of brilliant wit, profound insight, and superb passages of lyric prose."

$1.50.

The Finer Grain
By HENRY JAMES

Contains five of his latest stories.

$1.25 net. Postage extra.

Open Water
By JAMES B. CONNOLLY

By the author of "Out of Gloucester." Full of the fresh salt air and flying spray of the sea.

Illustrated. $1.20 net. Postpaid $1.30.

The Spread Eagle
By GOUVERNEUR MORRIS

Fantastic, amusing, tragic, romantic stories, some of the most original that have appeared in years.

$1.20 net. Postpaid $1.30.

A Motley
By JOHN GALSWORTHY,

Author of "Strife," etc.

"Filled with a knowledge of life, delicate passion, and a love of the little things that render them irresistible." — Richmond Times-Dispatch.

$1.20 net. Postpaid $1.30.

Lady Good-for-Nothing
By Sir A. T. QUILLER-COUCH

A romance of the early eighteenth century, laid in this country in the straitlaced Colonial times.

$1.20 net. Postpaid $1.30.

The Barrier
By RENE BAZIN, Author of "The Nun," "Redemption," etc.

A novel of English as well as French life to-day.

$1.00 net. Postpaid $1.10.

At the Villa Rose
By A. E. W. MASON


Blends with the charm of the love story, the thrill and suspense of the narrative of crime and detection.

Illustrated. $1.50.

Tales of Men and Ghosts
By EDITH WHARTON

A new book of stories, including all that have come out in the last three years, among them the "Tales of Men," the series in which no woman protagonist appears.

$1.50.

The Blue Arch
By ALICE DUER MILLER

A clever and vivacious story of life and love to-day that shows how one girl justified a college education without losing any of her feminine charm.

$1.20 net. Postpaid $1.30.

Once Upon a Time
By RICHARD HARDING DAVIS

His first book of stories in nine years.


The Married Life of the Frederic Carrolls
By JESSE LYNCH WILLIAMS

A novel, full of the spirit of pure comedy, composed of a series of progressive epochs in the life of an attractive and thoroughly modern pair of young people, each successive scene and situation showing amusingly their relations to each other, their family, and the world.

$1.50.

The Star-Gazers
By A. CARTER GOODLOE

The love story of a most attractive and winning American girl, the scene of which is fashionable Mexico.

Frontispiece. $1.00 net. Postpaid $1.10.
A NEW VOLUME OF KIPLING

If you are a subscriber to the "OUTWARD BOUND" Edition of the works of RUDYARD KIPLING and have not received your copy of

REWARDS AND FAIRIES

send us a postal.

The stories in this new volume are a continuation of the adventures of Dan and Una with Puck and of the tales he told the two children in "Puck of Pook's Hill." The stories of adventure in America and France, of the voyages of Drake and the Elizabethan days, of the Saxon heroes, of prehistoric men and battles, of the French Wars, and the songs and verses that accompany them, give infinite variety and interest to this fascinating volume.

If you are not a subscriber, send a postal and we will be glad to give full particulars of the only complete edition of Kipling's works.

"The Master of us all, George Meredith." — Mrs. Humphry Ward

Memorial Edition of the Works of

GEORGE MEREDITH

The complete and definitive edition of his writings, to consist of twenty-seven volumes, including all his novels, stories, poems and essays, and also a great deal of new material not previously included in editions of his works. The illustrations, numbering sixty or more plates, are on an unusually attractive and comprehensive plan.

We will send on request a comprehensive booklet on George Meredith and this edition of his works.

The New York Edition of the Novels and Tales of

HENRY JAMES

The only collected edition is now complete.

Mr. James has written a preface to each story, telling in an intensely interesting way of the circumstances of its creation. These prefaces only appear in this edition.

Other Sets in Scribner’s Library of

MODERN AUTHORS

Thackeray — Kensington Edition
Stevenson — Thistle Edition
Tolstoi — International Edition
Carlyle — Edinburgh Edition
Stockton — Shenandoah Edition
F. Hopkinson Smith — Beacon Edition
Page — Plantation Edition
Mitchell — Edgewood Edition
Dickens — Complete Edition
Turgénieff — International Edition
Barrie — Thistle Edition
Field — Sabine Edition
Riley — Homestead Edition
Theodore Roosevelt — Elk-horn Edition
Vierge — Don Quixote

CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS
153 FIFTH AVENUE NEW YORK
THE FASCINATING DUC DE RICHELIEU

By H. Noel Williams, author of "The Women Bonapartes," "The House of Savoy," etc. With 17 illustrations. 8vo, $4.00 net.

A brilliant account of the very distinguished soldier, diplomat, philosopher, and courtier, whose versatile and eventful career will interest every reader of this most entertaining biography.

THE CENTENARY DICKENS

A New Edition of the Complete Works of Charles Dickens with All the Original (700) Illustrations. This edition, which is being issued in conjunction with the original publishers of Dickens's works, Messrs. Chapman and Hall, will contain all the novelist's writings, and in addition all the notes, prefaces, dedications, etc., from the various editions issued during the author's lifetime. To be in 36 volumes. 12mo, $1.00 net per volume. (Three volumes to be issued each month, beginning September, 1910.)

THE LOVE AFFAIRS OF LORD BYRON

By Francis Gribble, author of "Madame de Staël and Her Lovers," "George Sand and Her Lovers," "Rousseau and the Women He Loved." With portraits and illustrations. 8vo, $3.75 net.

A life of the poet Byron written about the romantic incidents of his life which inspired so much of his poetry. This book incorporates a great amount of information not accessible when the previous Lives of Byron were written, and throws a flood of fresh light on many puzzling incidents in his life.

THE ROMANCE OF A MEDICI WARRIOR

A Study in Heredity. By Christopher Hare. Being the True Story of Giovanni delle Bande Nere, to which is added the Life of His Son, Cosimo I, Grand Duke of Tuscany. With 16 illustrations. 8vo, $2.50 net.

A brilliant, reckless, turbulent young warrior, a born leader and fighter, dying after a crowded life at 23, Giovanni is a fascinating and interesting personality in the passionate life of the Renaissance. Readers of the story of this romantic soldier will have a new light on much of the history of the Italian Renaissance.

MEDI/VAL ITALY

From Charlemagne to Henry VII. By Pasquale Villari. Translated by C. Hutton. With a photogravure frontispiece and 16 other illustrations. 8vo, $3.75 net.

Professor Villari's new volume on Mediaeval Italy is a continuation of his previous work on the Barbarian Invasions of Italy. The struggles of Popes and Emperors are described from the point of view of their effect upon Italy, while the rise of the Communes in Northern Italy, and the brief but brilliant dominion of the Normans in Sicily are especially full of interest.

RECOLLECTIONS OF A LONG LIFE

By John Cam Hobhouse (Lord Broughton), with additional extracts from his private Diaries. Edited by his Daughter, Lady Dorchester. With portraits. Vols. III and IV. 8vo, $6.00 net.

Two additional volumes of those delightful memoirs which interested so many readers in the earlier volumes and which were so widely and highly praised on their first publication.

THE TRUE CHATTERTON

A New Study from Original Documents. By John H. Ingram. With a portrait. 8vo, $3.00 net.

The object of this Biography is not only to furnish new facts, but to refute old falsehoods, to represent unknown truths in a new light, and to describe the events of Chatterton's career in a more connected manner than his previous chroniclers have done.

THE JAPANESE EMPIRE

And Its Economic Conditions. By Joseph D'Autremont, Lecturer at the School of Oriental Languages. 8vo, $3.00 net.

An important volume of much value written by a competent authority on the trade and economic conditions of this rapidly growing commercial nation.

THE HIGH-ROADS OF THE ALPS

A Motoring Guide to One Hundred Mountain Passes. By Charles L. Freston, F.R.G.S. With 106 itineraries, 102 photographic illustrations, and 11 maps and diagrams. 8vo, $3.00 net.

THE DOGARESSAS OF VENICE

(The Wives of the Doges.) By Edgcumbe Staley, author of "Tragedies of the Medici," etc. With frontispiece in color and illustrations. 8vo, $3.50 net.

CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS, New York
SIR ARTHUR CONAN DOYLE'S second episode, "Through the Mists" of the great historic past.
The First Cargo—The Coming of the Saxons to Britain. Illustrated by N. C. Wyeth.

RICHARD HARDING DAVIS'S "The Consul." The story of a faithful servant of his country.
It ends with one of the most dramatic and inspiring scenes the author has ever written. Illustrated by F. D. Steele.

"The Bonnet with Lilacs," by KATHERINE HOLLAND BROWN. A truer, more tender love story has rarely been written.

THOMAS NELSON PACE'S "The Stranger's Pew" is the very embodiment of the spirit and meaning of Christmas time. Illus. by Blendon Campbell.

"Christmas for Big Ame," a story by JOHN FOX, JR. How the marshal found the mountaineer.

Another of GENERAL FREDERICK FUNSTON'S thrilling stories of fighting with Insurgents. "A Defeat and a Victory."

ERNEST THOMPSON SETON'S "The Land of the Caribou" in the wild country of the Arctic Prairies. Illustrated by the Author.
The Second Part of the new Serial "Kennedy Square" by F. HOPKINSON SMITH.

Other Stories, Articles, Poems, etc.

A Beautiful Number of a Great Magazine
On all news-stands $3.00 a year; 25 cents a number
CHARLES SCRIBNER'S SONS, NEW YORK
The Choice of a Magazine

Scribner's Magazine has been more read, more quoted, and more talked about within the past year than any other magazine published. Its position of leadership is established, its quality known, and its reputation for progressiveness, for filling its pages with the best, most interesting and entertaining literature and art of the time, is as widely known as its name.

Scribner's Magazine is a family institution. If you read it this year, you will want to read it next year and the year after. There is never any occasion for speculation about its contents. You are always perfectly sure that you will find every number worth reading, worth keeping.

1911 will be another great Scribner Year

Send your subscription now and ask for an Illustrated Prospectus. You will find it very interesting reading.

$3.00 a year; 25 cents a number

Charles Scribner's Sons, New York
The NORTH POLE
Its Discovery in 1909
By ROBERT E. PEARY

"Will be read with keen interest, not only by the present generation, but as long as the love for adventure and the thirst for knowledge animate the human heart."—New York Times.

"The whole book is a model of the publisher's art at its best."—Chicago Record-Herald.


ANTI-MATRIMONY—A Satirical Comedy

By Percy MacKaye, author of "Jeanne d'Arc," "Mater," etc.

A brilliant prose comedy, produced in New York with Miss Henrietta Crosman, showing the amusing conflict between "ultra-modern" people and common-sense ones, when theories are brought to the level of every-day life. Also a piece of wholesome satire, happily emphasizing the absurdity of many of the current "problems" of continental drama. $1.25 net; $1.35 postpaid.

"The wit is entrancing."—Springfield Republican.

THE BIRD IN THE BOX

By Mary Mears

"Has a very positive value above its mere fun-making."—Walter Prichard Eaton in the Chicago Record-Herald.

Author of "The Breath of the Runners."

The keen desire for liberty in every human soul—liberty from cramping environment, liberty from inherent limitations, is expressed chiefly in the life of a heroine of vivid personality, Louise Collier Willcox, the celebrated critic, says of the novel: "It is a great advance on 'The Breath of the Runners.' I call it a very fine novel indeed." $1.20 net; $1.32 postpaid.

FREDERICK A. STOKES COMPANY
PUBLISHERS
NEW YORK
The Baker & Taylor Co.'s HOLIDAY BOOKS

Mothers and Fathers

By JULIET WILBOR TOMPKINS

Author of "The Top of the Morning," "Dr. Ellen," "Open House."

12mo, decorated frontispiece in color by Alice Barber Stephens, 343 pages, $1.50

The author's best stories, domestic comedy and tragedy; full of genuine sentiment.

The Lawrenceville Stories

By OWEN JOHNSON

Have no rivals in our Literature

Robinson Hood:

The Varmint.

The Humming Bird. Cloth, illustrated, 50 cents.

The Prodigious Hickey.

First published as "The Eternal Boy." 12mo, cloth, 355 pages, 10 illustrations, $1.50.

Four Hundred Good Stories

Compiled by Robert R. Whiting

12mo, 200 pages, decorative borders in colors, $1.00. Postage 8 cents.

Designed to promote mirth; invaluable to after-dinner speakers.

The Narrative Bible

By Clifton Johnson

The Bible Story in Bible Language.

12mo, illustrated, net, $1.50. Postage 12 cents.

The Zodiac Birthday Book

By Beatrice Baxter Ruyl

Square 12mo, 150 pages, in two colors, decorative cover boards, $1.00 net. Postage 12 cents.

A gift book of interest and charm.

The Steps to Nowhere

By GRACE DUFFIE BOYLAN

Square 8vo, 274 pp., pictures in color, decorative end-papers, bound in fine cloth, with striking cover picture. $1.50.

A modern fairy tale in which the scene shifts from New York in the Dutch regime to an Aztec kingdom not far from the Canal Zone. By the author of "Yama Yama Land" and "Kids of Many Colors."

Tales Come True and Tales Made New

By Margaret Coulson Walker

Square 8vo, 300 pages, illustrated with many pictures in color and half-tone. Net, $1.25. Postage 13 cents.


A Guide to Pictures

By Charles H. Caffin

12mo, illustrated, cloth, net $1.25.

For young students. An instructive book which teaches the reader how to distinguish for himself those qualities which make for greatness in pictorial composition.

Camp and Camino in Lower California

By Arthur Walbridge North

Author of "The Mother of California."

8vo, 350 pages, with 22 illustrations, 2 maps, net $3.00.

A book of adventure and exploration in a region which lies almost unknown at our very doors.

PORTRAIT CATALOGUE SENT FREE ON REQUEST

THE BAKER & TAYLOR CO., 33 EAST 17th ST., NEW YORK
The Golden Age of Engraving

By FREDERICK KEPPEL


A book that every art lover will want. Gives an account of prints, etchings, mezzotints and engravings from Dürer to Pennell. Beautifully and lavishly illustrated with 263 reproductions.

Hawthorne's Country

By HELEN A. CLARKE

Author of "Longfellow's Country," "Browning's Italy," "Browning's England," etc.

8vo, 350 pages, frontispiece in color and 16 illustrations, end-papers in tint, boxed. Net, $2.50.

Postage 26 cents.

Portrays the scenes from which Hawthorne drew his inspiration. Sure to be a favorite.

Landscape and Figure Composition

By SADAKICHI HARTMANN

(Sidney Allan)

8vo, 120 pages, nearly 100 illustrations, cloth, full gilt, net, $3.00. Postage 25 cents.

A book for the artist, the amateur, the photographer and the student of art.

Ways and Days Out of London

By AIDA RODMAN De MILT

8vo, 320 pages, frontispiece in color, 64 illustrations, net, $2.50.

Postage 17 cents.

Lavishly illustrated and delightfully written, this book should be a much valued gift, both to travellers and stay-at-homes.

Life of Admiral Paulding

By Rebecca P. Meade

12mo, about 300 pages, illustrated. Net, $1.50.

The biography of one of our naval heroes, written by his daughter.

Is Mankind Advancing?

By Mrs. John Martin

8vo, 350 pp., $2.00 net.

Some conclusions about the true test of progress presented with startling and full evidence.

My Religion in Everyday Life

By Josiah Strong, D.D.

12mo, cloth, net, 50 cents. Postage 5 cents.

Like "Our Country," and "The New Era," "My Religion" is a prophetic book, filled with the spirit of the future. It describes a religion that will appeal to vigorous manhood.
A CONVENIENT CHECK-LIST OF BOOKS FOR GIFTS

You will save time and effort if you will preserve this list and keep it for reference.

It contains no book that is not a worthy gift for persons of intelligence and taste.

Fuller information will be found in other advertisements and reviews, or we shall be glad to send you special descriptive circulars if you will send us a postal card request.

For Men of Mature Years

The Golden Age of Engraving (Fred'k Keppel.) Net $3.50
The whole field of etching, engraving, etc. 203 illustrations. Postage 25 cents

Color Printing and Color Printers (R. M. Burch.) Net $3.00
Covers the history of the art of color printing. Postage 25 cents

Landscape and Figure Composition (Sadakichi Hartmann.)
A volume of great service for information and suggestion. Net $3.00 Postage 22 cents

Retrospections of an Active Life (John Bigelow.)
A classic memoir, rich in reminiscences of men and events. 3 vols. Net $12.00

For Younger Men

The Varmint (Owen Johnson.) 12mo, 396 pages. Illustrated. $1.50
"The only real prep. school story ever written." — George Ade.

The Prodigious Hickey (Owen Johnson.) $1.50
The mirth-provoking pranks of a fun-loving boy. Originally The Eternal Boy.

Camp and Camino in Lower California (Arthur Walbridge North.) Net $3.00. Postage 22 cents
A book of adventure and exploration in a near but little known region.

Four Hundred Good Stories (R. R. Whiting.) Net $1.00 Postage 8 cents
"They are all good." — N. Y. Sun.

For Women

Hawthorne's Country (Helen A. Clarke.) Net $2.50
Portrays the scenes from which Hawthorne drew his inspiration. Postage 22 cents

Ancient Myths in Modern Poets (Helen A. Clarke.) Net $2.00
Has a special appeal to lovers of mythology and poetry. Postage 16 cents

Ways and Days Out of London (Aida Rodman DeMilt.) Net $2.50
Adapted as a gift volume for travelers or stay-at-homes. Postage 20 cents

Mothers and Fathers (Juliet Wilbor Tompkins.) $1.50
A collection of short stories for mothers, fathers, and children.

The Christmas Treasury of Song and Verse (Temple Scott.) Net $1.25. Postage 8 cents
The famous poems which we love to associate with the Christmas tide.

Photographing in Old England (W. I. Lincoln Adams.) Net $2.50 Postage 20 cents
A rarely beautiful book for professional and amateur photographers.

For Boys and Girls

The Steps to Nowhere (Grace Duffie Boylan.) $1.50
A modern fairy tale, charming in sentiment and treatment. Illustrated in color.

Tales Come True and Tales Made New (Margaret Coulson Walker.) Net $1.25
An aid to mothers and others in entertaining children. Postage 16 cents

Robin Hood In "Golden Books" Series. (Clifton Johnson.) Each, net $1.60
A new version of old stories, told with spirit and freshness. Postage 10 cents

The Arabian Nights (Clifton Johnson.) Net $1.50 Postage 14 cents
Based on the King James version, edited with omissions and condensations.

New Portrait Catalogue sent free on request

The Baker and Taylor Co., 33 E. 17th St., New York
A Notable Contribution to New England History

Beginnings of the American Revolution

By ELLEN CHASE

3 vols., 8vo, 1500 pages, 75 full-page illustrations, net $7.50, carriage extra.
Edition de Luxe, full boards, paper label, net $15.00, carriage extra.

The most complete account yet made of the causes, circumstances and persons producing the American Revolution

MISS CHASE has had access to special sources in State and City archives, the contemporary newspaper files at the British Museum, as well as family tradition, and she has used her opportunities so as to present a treatment of the beginnings of the Revolution not hitherto available anywhere and to make a significant contribution to American History.

During years of painstaking research especial effort has been made to place on record the part played by the small towns; and from first to last, allusions to individuals have been freely made in the belief that members of the various patriotic societies would appreciate a detailed relation of those stirring times. The actors in the Revolution, in this way, take on life and make a stronger appeal to all who wish to understand the principles they upheld.

More space than is commonly allotted has been given to the English side of the points at issue, and many diaries of English civilians and officers are quoted, as well as those of our own Tories and patriots, in order to present sympathetically their opposing views, letting each in turn tell some part of the story.

The actors have been allowed to say their own say, through the speeches, diaries, depositions, and contemporary press-comments of both countries.

The illustration is notable and ample, the seventy-five full-page pictures including portraits of most of the chief actors in the historic drama here described. Several American portraits, including an excellent example of Gilbert Stuart's art, appear by permission for the first time.

The books are the best product of American manufacture, and in printing, paper and binding, as well as illustration, are worthy of their subject.

For those whose ancestors had a part in the struggle of 1776 this book will have absorbing interest.

THE BAKER & TAYLOR COMPANY
33 EAST SEVENTEENTH STREET, NEW YORK
Books of Instruction and Entertainment for Young People

The Guide Series

Earlier Volumes issued as the "Child's Guide Series"

This successful series is adapted not only to the juvenile mind but also to the riper intellect of the adult who may wish to learn as he teaches

History Books in the Guide Series

GUIDE TO UNITED STATES HISTORY
By Henry W. Elson
350 pages. 16 illustrations. Net, $1.25
An anecdotal account of our national development by an eminent historian.

GUIDE TO ENGLISH HISTORY
By Henry W. Elson. Net, $1.25
More modern and thorough than Dickens' "Child's History" and admirably suited for a general introduction.

GUIDE TO FRENCH HISTORY
(In preparation)

GUIDE TO GERMAN HISTORY
(In preparation)

Travel Books in the Guide Series

GUIDE TO GREAT CITIES — NORTHWESTERN EUROPE. By Esther Singleton
350 pages. 12mo. 12 illustrations. Net, $1.25
This well known author writes from a personal experience of the great cities of Europe. She deals with the history, geography, customs, life and art treasures.

(In preparation)

GUIDE TO GREAT CITIES — WESTERN EUROPE. By Esther Singleton
12mo. 350 pages. 12 illustrations. Net, $1.25
This volume describes the great cities of France and Spain, including also the capital of Portugal.

Other Books in the Guide Series

GUIDE TO PICTURES. By Charles H. Caffin.
253 pages. 16 illustrations. Net, $1.25
In "Guide to Pictures" Mr. Caffin instructs the student or tyro how to distinguish those qualities which make for greatness in pictorial composition.

GUIDE TO MUSIC. By Daniel Gregory Mason.
243 pages. 12 illustrations. Net, $1.25
The author has written several successful musical books, and lectures on music. This "Guide" provides a child with an intelligible idea of the principles underlying the art.

GUIDE TO MYTHOLOGY. By Helen A. Clarke.
400 pages. 12 illustrations. Net, $1.25
The gifted author of this book has written and lectured extensively on mythology for many years.

GUIDE TO READING. By John Macy
350 pages. 12 illustrations. Net, $1.25
By a former Associate Editor of The Youth's Companion. The book lays down such principles of selection in reading as will enable the reader to discover for himself or herself the qualities common to the works of all the great writers.

GUIDE TO BIOGRAPHY: AMERICAN—MEN OF ACTION. By Burton E. Stevenson
350 pages. 12 illustrations. Net, $1.25
The lives of those who have shaped the destiny of the Republic, discussing in turn the discoverers, statesmen, pioneers, soldiers and sailors.

GUIDE TO BIOGRAPHY: AMERICAN—MEN OF MIND. By Burton E. Stevenson
350 pages. 12 illustrations. Net, $1.25
In this volume Mr. Stevenson takes up the second great division of American Biography: — writers, thinkers, inventors, etc.

THE BAKER & TAYLOR COMPANY
33 EAST SEVENTEENTH STREET, NEW YORK
Reminiscences of Rosa Bonheur
By THEODORE STANTON
This book consists of the intimate letters written by members of the great animal painter's family to her, those of her close friends, and her own replies thereto, together with the opinions and recollections expressed by those friends concerning the artist and her work. Compiled, as it is, from sources of information hitherto inaccessible, it is, perhaps, the most intimate picture of Rosa Bonheur's character yet given to the public.
Illustrated with 24 pages of half-tone reproductions of paintings, etc., and with many sketches in the text. 8vo, cloth, $3.00 net.

The Big Game of Africa
By RICHARD TJÄDER
The author has been more than once to Africa for the American Museum of Natural History; and, on his return from his last trip, he furnished the Museum with thirteen tons of specimens, including the head of an elephant larger than “Jumbo,” and brought to the Bronx Zoological Gardens a live rhinoceros. This book differs from other books describing hunting for big game in Africa, inasmuch as it has a scientific basis and deals very fully with all of the requirements for such an expedition.
Illustrated with 32 pages of photographs taken by the author. 8vo, decorated cloth cover, $3.00 net.

Studies in Spiritism
By AMY E. TANNER, Ph.D.
Dr. G. Stanley Hall writes: “I know nothing in the field that has appeared in recent times that at all ably and adequately represents the negative side with reference to the spiritualistic-telepathic hypothesis, which I think is very strongly favored by our studies of Mrs. Piper.” A timely book, in view of the recent death of Professor William James, and the spiritistic messages alleged to have been transmitted by him from “the other side.”
With an introduction by Dr. G. Stanley Hall. Large 12mo, cloth, $2.50 net.

Problems of the Elementary School
By ARTHUR C. PERRY, Jr., Ph.D.
A book which cannot fail to interest not only superintendents, principals, and teachers but the lay reader and the student of education as well. The first of its two parts deals with the general problem of the elementary school—its organization and the relation thereto of the curriculum and moral training. The second treats of certain specific problems in method and management; it offers solutions of these growing out of the author's personal experience in the school and class-room.
12mo, cloth, $1.25 net.

American Corporations:
THE LEGAL RULES GOVERNING CORPORATE ORGANIZATION AND MANAGEMENT.
WITH FORMS AND ILLUSTRATIONS
By J. J. SULLIVAN, A.M., LL.B.
Instructor in Business Law, University of Pennsylvania, author of “American Business Law”
This volume combines a scientific treatment of corporation law with a mass of practical information which must usually be sought through a number of different books. In addition, the subject is handled in an interesting way, so that the casual reader may find entertainment as well as instruction.
Large 12mo, cloth, $2.00 net.

The Young Privateersman
By WILLIAM O. STEVENS and McKEE BARCLAY
This is a story of the enlisting of three Baltimore lads, one of whom is a negro slave, on a privateer during the War of 1812. They meet many exciting adventures. Their ship runs the blockade, they engage in several fights, are put in charge of a captured prize, are themselves captured by the English, imprisoned in Dartmoor prison, escape and flee with difficulty across the moors, board a friendly frigate, are again captured, make a surprising discovery, and after various adventures finally return home.
Illustrated in colors. 12mo, cloth, decorated cover, $1.50.

Rulers of the Surf
By J. W. MULLER
The story of a boy who is rescued in a terrible wreck, adopted by a fisherman in a little village, brought up in the life of bay and surf, learns how to sail and to fish, to work as a life-saver, and undergoes all the experiences of life by the sea. The events are true, and the descriptions of sea life are from the author’s personal experience. The work of life-savers in a winter gale is not exaggerated, but based upon an actual wreck.
Illustrated in colors. 12mo, cloth, decorated cover, $1.50.
The Century Co.'s Holiday Books

THE HOLY LAND
Sympathetic text by ROBERT HICHENS. Eighteen exquisite pages in color from paintings by JULES GUÉRIN. Forty half-tones from choice photographs. A volume of great beauty.
Royal octavo, 302 pages. $6.00 net, postage 27 cents.

THE LURE OF THE ANTIQUE
All about old-time household furnishings, set down with authority and sympathy by WALTER A. DYER. Very attractively made, with many pictures.
8vo, 488 pages. $7.40 net, postage 18 cents.

THE SONG OF THE STONE WALL
A book whose giving compliments giver and receiver. Beautiful verse by HELEN KELLER—a book whose making is beautiful, distinctive, individual.
Tall octavo, 100 pages. $1.20 net, postage 8 cents.

A HOOSIER ROMANCE
JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY'S quaint verse made into a book to catch the eye and please the fancy. Many pictures in color and in black by JOHN WOLCOTT ADAMS.
Tall octavo, 100 pages. $1.50 net, postage 10 cents.

THE STORY OF SPANISH PAINTING
By CHARLES H. CAFFIN, author of "How to Study Pictures." Invaluable for all students of art and lovers of pictures. Thirty-two insets from notable Spanish canvases.
Square 8vo, 193 pages. $1.20 net, postage 12 cents.

GROVER CLEVELAND: A Record of Friendship
A biography, by RICHARD WATSON GILDER, "which will be given a place among the rare literary products which are essentially human in their conception and weaving." Illustrated.
Tall 12mo, 270 pages. $1.80 net, postage 12 cents.

THE LIFE OF NAPOLEON BONAPARTE
A new library edition from new plates of Professor WILLIAM MILLICAN SLOANE'S great life of Napoleon. Thirty-two illustrations from rare and valuable prints and authentic portraits.
Four octavo volumes, 500 pages each. $10.00 net, carriage extra.

ABRAHAM LINCOLN AND OTHER ADDRESSES
Brilliant and virile addresses esteemed by English audiences, by the Hon. JOSEPH H. CHOATE. Frontispiece portrait.
Octavo, 300 pages. $2.00 net, postage 14 cents.

SEVEN GREAT STATESMEN
Studies of permanent influence and value, of men who fought in the Warfare of Humanity with Unreason, by ANDREW DICKSON WHITE, lately President and Professor of History at Cornell University.
Royal octavo, 552 pages. $2.50 net, postage 20 cents.

THE WORKER AND THE STATE
12mo, 358 pages. $1.20 net, postage 11 cents.

MOTHER AND DAUGHTER
A book of helpful counsel for young girls, by Mrs. BURTON CHANCE.
16mo, 289 pages. $1.00 net, postage 7 cents.

THE CENTURY CO. UNION SQUARE NEW YORK
The Century Co.'s Holiday Books

THE CREATORS

MAY SINCLAIR'S latest novel, in which "her verbal felicity and mental adroitness are even more marked than in any of her preceding books." Pictures by Keller.

MOLLY MAKE-BELIEVE
A very out-of-the-ordinary love story — and a bit of pure joy — by ELEANOR HALLOWELL ABBOTT. Pictures.

SONNY'S FATHER

THE DOCTOR'S LASS
Did you enjoy "The Post-Girl"? Then don't miss this exquisite new romance of EDWARD C. BOOTH'S. Charming frontispiece in color.

THE GUILLOTINE CLUB
DR. S. WEIR MITCHELL'S new book — a book of mystery and adventure, the telling in Dr. Mitchell's best vein. Pictures by CASTAIGNE and GRUGER.

THE REFUGEE
A tale for those who like plenty of thrills and adventure, by CAPTAIN CHARLES GILSON. Pictures by BECHER.

HUNTING WITH THE ESKIMOS
BY HARRY WHITNEY. How one man responded to the call of the wild. A rare book of a year's adventure. Full of pictures, some from Eskimo sketches.

A VAGABOND JOURNEY AROUND THE WORLD
HARRY A. FRANCK'S story of how he encircled the globe without a cent — intensely interesting and fascinating. One hundred pictures from the writer's snap-shots.

WALTER CAMP'S BOOK OF FOOT-BALL
A book for the spectator and for the player, by the greatest of all foot-ball generals. Lavishly illustrated.

MAGICIANS' TRICKS
In which HENRY HATTON and ADRIAN PLATE, well-known magicians, give working instructions how to perform many tricks. Helpful illustrations.

THE BOYS' BOOK OF MODEL AÉROPLANES
All about how to make and fly them, with plenty of pictures, by FRANCIS ARNOLD COLLINS. Fascinating for every one of the thousands interested in airships and aeronautics.
HOLIDAY BOOKS FOR YOUNG FOLKS

Kingsford, Quarter
BY RALPH HENRY BARBOUR, author of "The Crimson Sweater," etc.
The best yet of this popular author's fine stories of school life and play — and football fun.

The Young Railroaders
BY F. LOVELL COOMBS
Pluck and quick wits and cool courage carry "the young railroaders" through many adventures and experiences of the really worth-telling kind.

The Lakerim Cruise
BY RUPERT HUCHES, author of "The Lakerim Athletic Club," "The Dozen from Lakerim," etc.
"The Dozen's" fun and adventures one vacation — canoeing, ball-playing, swimming, etc. Reading about it is almost as jolly as being along.

Pueblo Indian Folk-Lore Stories
BY CHARLES F. LUMMIS
Quaint Indian folk-lore stories which young and old will enjoy — a new edition of an old favorite.

Short Stories about Books for Boys and Girls
The cleverest catalogue in years, — just what boys and girls want to know about some of the best books that have been made for them. Twenty-four pages, — crowded with pictures, — each page a clever pen-drawing. Sent free by THE CENTURY CO., Union Square, New York.

The League of the Signet-Ring
A sequel to "The Lass of the Silver Sword," by MARY CONSTANCE DU BOIS
Sunshine and shadow, incident and adventure crowd the pages; and there is a delightful ending to a delightfully told tale.

Betty's Happy Year
A companion volume to "The Story of Betty," by CAROLYN WELLS
It seems as if boys and girls never had such good times and so many of them as Betty and her friends in this "happy year."

The Brownies' Latest Adventures
BY PALMER COX, author of "The Brownies: Their Book," and six other Brownie books
Every child loves the Brownies, and every grownup of young heart; and this is the best of all the Brownie books.

The Journey Book
Pictures and text by DE WITT CLINTON FALLS
A really original and very funny picture book, for good little girls and boys of every age — full to overflowing of merry nonsense.

THE CENTURY CO. UNION SQUARE NEW YORK
This CUMAEAN SIBYL,* by Elihu Vedder, makes one of the most interesting things for a gift, or for one's own library walls. That is what Vedder's art is always—INTERESTING. The Sibyl is returning for the last time to Tarquin with the three remaining books, having burned the rest of the nine first offered to him. In separate form Vedder's work is reproduced exclusively in

The Copley Prints

These Prints are unsurpassed as gifts between friends. Being unobtainable in any other form, their value is greatly enhanced, both as gifts and framing for one's home. Recognized by artists themselves as the best of art reproductions. Gold medal from the French Government. There are more than 1000 subjects to choose from in American Art. This portrait* of Vedder

is,—in the opinion of many of his friends,—the best ever made.

ILLUSTRATED CATALOGUE, 320 cuts (practically a handbook of American art), sent for 25 cents: stamps accepted. This cost deducted from purchase of prints themselves. 50 cents to $50.00. Obtainable at art stores, or sent on approval.

Family Portraits done on private order, from daguerreotypes, tintypes, photographs, ivory, etc.

*Copyright by Elihu Vedder; Copley Prints copyright by

CURTIS & CAMERON 71 Pierce Building Opp. Public Library BOSTON
GIVE THEM ST. NICHOLAS. There are more treasures in ST. NICHOLAS for any child from three to sixteen than in Aladdin's Lamp. Thousands of mothers and fathers say it is the best influence that ever came into the lives of their children. ST. NICHOLAS is the most healthful friend that can be given to any boy or girl. In its pages lie hours and hours of happiness for children. It has the best and nothing but the best—Rudyard Kipling's "Jungle Stories" and Mrs. Burnett's "Little Lord Fauntleroy" first appeared in ST. NICHOLAS.

Make Your Christ-Boy or

ST. NICHOLAS

FOR BOYS AND GIRLS OF ALL AGES FROM THREE TO SIXTEEN
AT ALL BOOK STORES AND NEWS STANDS
$1.00 A YEAR, 25 CENTS A COPY
Want
Eyes to Sparkle
A Few of the Fine Features for 1911 Are

Ralph Henry Barbour's
New Serial, "Team-Mates."
L. Frank Baum's
"Juggerjook," a very original Story.
"How Washington Escaped"
Ten Little Known Adventures.
Folk Songs
With Words and Music.
Nature and Science—A Stimulating Department.
St. Nicholas League—a Club with 60,000 Members.

1100 Pages, 1200 Illustrations, Stories, Rhymes, Puzzles,—Over 25 Features in Every Number

mas Present to the Girl You Love
For Boys and Girls

Send for Special Introductory Offers to
DEPARTMENT G, THE CENTURY CO., UNION SQUARE, NEW YORK
NAPOLEON IN CARICATURE

By A. M. BROADLEY, Introductory Essay by J. Holland Rose

It is computed that over 3,000 caricatures of Napoleon are in existence, of which nearly all were published between the years 1795 and 1815. Although the majority of these satiric prints are especially valuable and interesting as sidelights on Napoleon's history, no work on the subject as a whole has before appeared. This book will be invaluable to every public and private library and to all interested in Napoleon.

LADY CHARLOTTE SCHREIBER'S JOURNALS
Edited by MONTAGUE GUEST 2 vols. 100 Illustrations. $12.50 net. Postage 50 cents.

These Confidences of a Collector of Ceramics and Antiques throughout Great Britain and the Continent from 1869 to 1885 will appeal to all lovers of art as well as to those interested in travel.

MASSENET AND HIS OPERAS
By HENRY T. FINCK 12mo. Illustrated. $4.50 net. Postage 75 cents.

Will be welcome to all opera goers and lovers of music. Numerous illustrations of scenes from Massenet's operas and portraits of singers who have created parts.

STEPHEN PHILLIPS' NEW BOOK

A VAGABOND IN THE CAUCASUS
By STEPHEN GRAHAM 8vo. Illustrated. $5.00 net. Postage 75 cents.

The Caucasian mountains and valleys are among the most beautiful in the world. Here is the Mount Kasbec where Prometheus was bound, the home of the "Roc" which dropped Sinbad into the Valley of Diamonds.

A CHRISTMAS MYSTERY
The Story of Three Wise Men
By W. J. LOCKE


"A tale of more than usual attractiveness. An achievement even for Mr. Locke." — New York Times.

JOHN LANE COMPANY The International Studio NEW YORK
NEW BOOKS FOR HOLIDAY GIFTS

Keep this page for your Christmas book-buying

Mary Magdalene
A new book by the author of “The Blue Bird”
Edwin Markham says of it: “We have had no finer piece of pure dramatic literature from the pen of Maeterlinck.”
12mo, $1.20 net. Postpaid, $1.30.

The Blue Bird
New Theatre Edition by MAURICE MAETERLINCK
A beautiful edition of the most widely read of M. Maeterlinck’s writings. Frontispiece, $1.00 net. Postage extra.

What’s Wrong with the World?
A question of world-wide interest, brilliantly, wittily, epigrammatically and rebelliously discussed by G. K. CHESTERTON.
12mo, $1.50 net. Postpaid, $1.63.

The Life of Tolstoy
By AYLMER MAUDE
No one in England or America is so well qualified to be a competent biographer of the great Russian idealist and teacher as Mr. Maude, the intimate friend and companion of Tolstoy for many years, and the translator into English of the major portion of his writings.
Illustrated. 12mo, $1.50.

Gifts for Young Readers

The Story of Our Navy
By WILLIS J. ABBOT
A stirring naval history for boys. Illustrated. 12mo, $2.00.

Why?
Verse and Pictures by JOHN RAE
A clever and effective novelty to amuse children. Illustrated in color. 4to, $1.25.

Wolf, the Storm Leader
By FRANK CALDWELL
A wonderful dog story. Illustrated. 12mo, $1.60 net. Postpaid, $1.74.

Patty’s Success
By CAROLYN WELLS
Just the story for girls. Illustrated. 12mo, $1.25.

In and Out of a French Country-House
By ANNA BOWMAN DODD

The Deserted Village
By OLIVER GOLDSMITH
Beautifully Illustrated with forty plates in color from paintings in oil by W. Lee Hankey. Large 16mo, boxed, $4.50 net. Postpaid, $4.78.

Famous Sculpture
Described by Great Writers
Edited by ESTHER SINGLETON
A book of permanent interest and value for those who appreciate the masterpieces of the sculptor’s art. Illustrated. 8vo, $1.50 net. Postpaid, $1.75.

Bermuda Past and Present
By WALTER B. HAYWARD
The most interesting, accurate and comprehensive guide-book to the Bermuda Islands published. invaluable to tourists. Illustrations and a map. 12mo, $1.25 net. Postpaid, $1.38.

A Diplomatist’s Wife in Many Lands
By MRS. HUGH FRASER
The author, a sister of the late Marion Crawford, and wife of a distinguished British diplomat, has had a rarely interesting and eventful life. Her bright, fresh and entertaining recollections of notable people and events will place her memoirs high among the noteworthy books of the season.
Illustrated. 8vo, two vols., $6.00 net. Expressage extra.

The Rose in the Ring
By GEORGE BARR McCUTCHEON
A novel which has already delighted hosts of readers who enjoyed “Grustark” and the author’s many other successful novels. Illustrated in color by A. J. Keller. 12mo, $1.50.

A Garden of Girls
The New HARRISON FISHER Book for 1910
With its bright and clever short poems and its bewildering profusion of feminine loveliness, this is just the book for a Christmas gift.
Illustrated in color by Harrison Fisher. Size 5½ x 3½ inches. Boxed, $2.50 net. Postpaid, $2.77.

A post-card will bring you our Illustrated Holiday Catalogue

DODD, MEAD & COMPANY Publishers NEW YORK
Some of Little, Brown & Co.'s New Books

By the author of "The Wood-Carver of 'Lympus"

FLAMSTED QUARRIES
By MARY E. WALLER

Pronounced by the critics "one of the big novels of the year," this new story promises to be as great a favorite as "The Wood-Carver of 'Lympus," now in its 26th printing.

"It rings true." — Pittsburgh Bulletin.
"Interesting from beginning to end." — The Outlook, N. Y.
"Rich in entertainment." — The Bookman, N. Y.
"A romance that does one good to read." — Albany Argus.

Illustrated by G. Patrick Nelson. 401 pages. $1.50.

SALLY ANN'S EXPERIENCE
By ELIZA CALVERT HALL

The famous "Aunt Jane" story in holiday attire. With colored frontispiece, etc. 50 cents net; postpaid 55 cents.

LOUISE CHANDLER MOULTON
Poet and Friend
By LILIAN WHITING

A delightful biography of a charming personality. Fully illustrated. $1.50 net; postpaid $1.62.

THE LOST AMBASSADOR
By E. PHILLIPS OPPENHEIM

Another straightforward mystery story. Illustrated in color by Howard Chandler Christy. $1.50.

THREE NORMANDY INNS
By ANNA BOWMAN DODD


SALICY IN SHADOW AND IN SUN
By MAUD HOWE

Depicting in her inimitable way the cities Messina and Reggio, that were buried by the earthquake. Illustrated from photographs and drawings by John Elliott. Svo, in box, $3.00 net; postpaid $3.24.

ROMANTIC DAYS IN OLD BOSTON
By MARY CAROLINE CRAWFORD

The story of the city and its people during the Nineteenth Century, by the author of "Old Boston Days and Ways." Illustrated with rare views and portraits. Crown 8vo, in box, $2.50 net; postpaid $2.68.

HEROES OF CALIFORNIA
By GEORGE WHARTON JAMES. Biographies of famous men. Illustrated. $2.00 net; postpaid $2.16.

SICILY IN SHADOW AND IN SUN
By MAUD HOWE

UNTRODDEN ENGLISH WAYS
By HENRY C. SHELLEY. Popular illustrated edition. Boxed. $1.50 net; postpaid $1.65.

ITALY THE MAGIC LAND
By LILIAN WHITING. Popular illustrated edition. Boxed. $1.50 net; postpaid $1.65.

THE PRETTY GIRL PAPERS
By EMMA E. WALKER, M.D. A genuinely useful book for girls and women. 50 cents net; postpaid 55 cents.

THE INTEREST OF AMERICA IN INTERNATIONAL CONDITIONS
By CAPT. ALFRED T. MAHAN. A valuation of the balance of forces now existing in Europe and a consideration of America's position. $1.50 net; postpaid $1.60.

LITTLE, BROWN & CO., Publishers, 34 Beacon St., BOSTON
Little, Brown & Co.'s Books for the Young

JACK COLLERTON'S ENGINE
By HOLLIS GODFREY
A timely and exciting airship story in the "Young Captains of Industry Series." Illustrated by H. Burgess. $1.25.

AN AMERICAN BOY AT HENLEY
By FRANK E. CHANNON
The story of an American boy's experiences in an English public school. Illustrated by H. Burgess. $1.50.

MARTIN HYDE, THE DUKE'S MESSENGER
By JOHN MASEFIELD
An adventure story of an English boy, with accurate historical background. Illustrated by T. C. Dugdale. $1.50.

NELLY'S SILVER MINE
By HELEN HUNT JACKSON
New edition of this famous story of Colorado life, printed from new plates. With colored illustrations by Harriet Roosevelt Richards. $2.00.

SIDNEY: HER SENIOR YEAR
By ANNA CHAPIN RAY
A college story in the popular "Sidney Series" for girls. Illustrated by Harriet Roosevelt Richards. $1.50.

THE WIDE AWAKE GIRLS AT COLLEGE
By KATHARINE RUTH ELLIS
The third volume in the favorite "Wide Awake Girls Series." Illustrated by Sears Gallagher. $1.50.

FROLICS AT FAIRMOUNT
By ETTA ANTHONY BAKER
Another merry story of the boarding-school girls of Fairmount. Illustrated by Maud Tousey. $1.50.

A PRAIRIE ROSE
By BERTHA E. BUSH
A true-to-life story of a girl's pioneer days in Iowa; for girls 12 to 16. Illustrated by Griswold Tyng. $1.50.

OLD MOTHER WEST WIND
By THORNTON W. BURGESS
Charming stories that personify the wind and various small animals; for children 8 to 12. Spiritedly illustrated by George Kerr. $1.00.

KNIGHTHOOD IN GERM AND FLOWER
By JOHN H. COX
Stories of the days of chivalry for children 11 to 14. Illustrated by Frank T. Merrill. $1.25.

THE CHILD'S HARVEST OF VERSE
By MARY W. TILESTON
A new collection of superior verse for children 6 to 13. Illustrated. $1.50.

SUGAR AND SPICE AND ALL THAT'S NICE
By MARY W. TILESTON

LOUISA ALCOTT STORY BOOK
By FANNY E. COE
A collection of some of Miss Alcott's best stories, each conveying a lesson. Frontispiece. 50 cents net.

From "Jack Collerton's Engine"
From "A Prairie Rose"

LITTLE, BROWN & CO., Publishers, 34 Beacon St., BOSTON
WHAT OTHERS SAY

Harper's Magazine

The *Boston Transcript*:

"Too much cannot be said of Harper’s Magazine. It is difficult to speak of it in enthusiastic terms without passing the bounds of self-restraint. The reader who holds it in his hand for the first time, however, will realize the difficulty of doing the Magazine justice. The fiction varies greatly in scene and motive, but is unvaried in excellence."

Editorial in *Baltimore Star*:

"In the midst of the motley monthlies it is a true delight to turn to a publication of such sterling worth, ripe interest, and mental tonic as Harper’s. It is generally the best of the magazines. All of the Harper publications can be unreservedly commended as safe, sane, and desirable reading for the home and family."

Sage in the *Cleveland Leader* writes:

"Harper’s is edited with an intelligence that seeks goods that wear, just as a prudent housewife picks a black silk gown; it lasts and lasts and lasts. And always with instruction and entertainment. I’m sorry for the lads and lassies that have n’t had the influence of a good magazine in their lives, and I’m sorriest for those that have never known Harper’s. It is n’t a fiction magazine alone. It stands firmly on the basic idea of soundness. It keeps in touch with science in all its branches and deals with it authoritatively, but in terms of common understanding. When a big new idea comes up, I’m sure to get the best explanation of it from the pages of my old friend."

A Professor in the University of Chicago writes:

"You may be interested to learn that at a dinner last week where I was, the conversation turned upon the magazines, and one of the gentlemen whom I have long admired for the breadth of his intelligence and keen literary appreciation remarked he thought Harper’s Magazine within the last year had become the most stimulating and interesting magazine in America. I confess to the same opinion."

The *Philadelphia Public Ledger*:

"The influence which the Harper Periodicals have exercised in every channel of improving thought and achievement can be scarcely measured; it has flowed continuously on, over vast areas, among millions of people, learned and unlearned, upon all of whom it has acted as an elevating, refining force. In many American homes these periodicals are the only library."
A FEW OF THE NOTABLE FEATURES OF

Harper's Magazine

FOR 1911

A MAGAZINE that can hold the first place among all the magazines of the world for more than sixty years, and hold it to-day more firmly and securely than ever before, is an institution worthy of every one's consideration. Only one magazine in the world answers this description — HARPER'S MONTHLY MAGAZINE — established in 1850, and to-day more successful, both in quality and circulation, than ever before in its history. It is a record to be proud of, and only the approval of our readers which has made this continuous growth possible.

Quality and interestingness are the characteristics which have given HARPER'S MAGAZINE so strong a hold on the affections of its readers. It is not possible for a great magazine like HARPER'S to present in advance any complete list of its notable features for the new year. But a few important things already scheduled for publication may properly be mentioned.

Margaret Deland's Great New Novel
A remarkable new novel by Margaret Deland has just begun in HARPER'S MAGAZINE. It is called "THE IRON WOMAN." It is perhaps the most powerful work of fiction produced by any American writer for many years. Splendidly illustrated by F. Walter Taylor.

He Talked With Napoleon
There has just been discovered in England a manuscript of astonishing historical importance — a verbatim report of an interview with Napoleon at Elba. This manuscript has remained unpublished in the hands of an English family, and will shortly be published in HARPER'S MAGAZINE. No such remarkable human document has appeared in years.

The Last Thing that Mark Twain Wrote
The last thing that Mark Twain wrote — a strangely touching and beautiful tribute to his daughter Jean — will be published in HARPER'S MAGAZINE. It was written as the final chapter in his autobiography, and was completed only a short time before his death. The MAGAZINE will also have the privilege of publishing a number of stories by Mr. Clemens — some of them marvellously fantastic creations of his inimitable fancy.

An Unexplored Corner of the World
There remain to-day only a few corners of the world which have withstood the daring of adventurous spirits and remain terra incognita to the civilized world. The most interesting of these is the Arabian Desert. It is peopled with warlike tribes, who have steadily resisted all attempts of foreigners to penetrate this region of mystery. G. W. Bury, the well-known English traveller and writer, is making the venture alone for HARPER'S and, like Sir Richard Burton, disguised as a native. The true story of his adventures will be more fascinating than any romance.

A Royal Explorer in Indo-China
The Duc de Montpensier is a nobleman who has already made for himself a reputation as a traveller and a mighty hunter. He has just started on a journey by automobile across the wilds of Indo-China. The Duke himself will write the story of his adventures and discoveries. Other great travellers will write of their adventures in other equally interesting and little-known corners of the world.

The Work of Making Men
Norman Duncan, whose article on Doctor Grenfell in HARPER'S MAGAZINE first attracted attention to his magnificent work, has discovered other men who are doing an equally important work for their fellow men in other fields. The first of these articles will appear soon.

Short Stories
HARPER'S MAGAZINE publishes more and better short stories than any other illustrated magazine in the world. There will be at least seven complete short stories in every number. Practically every writer of the highest standing in America and England will be represented, and there will be many stories by new writers.

35 cents a copy  $4.00 a year

HARPER & BROTHERS—FRANKLIN SQUARE—NEW YORK CITY
Braun's Carbon Prints

DIRECT
REPRODUCTIONS
OF
Ancient and
Modern Mas-
terpieces
in the principal gal-
leries of the world; also of the most cele-
trated Architecture, Sculpture and Views of
Switzerland.

A collection of over
100,000 examples
of the World's Best Art.

Selection of Prints in colors
after the original paintings.

Exclusive designs in Framings from all periods.

Extract from the General Catalogue, with over
800 illustrations

(Free to Educational Institutions)

General Catalogue (French), not illustrated

Illustrated Booklet on Request

BRAUN & CO.
PARIS, FRANCE
AND
256 FIFTH AV., NEW YORK

The New Golfer's Almanac
for the Year 1910

Spring Summer

Autumn Winter

Made vp by
WILLIAM LEAVITT STODDARD
with syndy drawings by
ARTHVR WINGATE BARLETT
Published at Boston in Massa-
chusetts by Houghton Mifflin Co

The Printing Art

A TREASURY OF PRACTICAL
SUGGESTIONS IN HIGH CLASS
TYPOGRAPHY, DESIGN, COLOR
AND PAPER STOCK, FOR ALL
WHO PREPARE ADVERTISING
MATTER

For advertising men — for
business men — book folk, for
printers, artists, engravers,
and all lovers of beauty and
true value in printed things.
These are they who sub-
scribe for The Printing Art
for practical reasons. It pre-
sents splendid monthly ex-
hibits of the best in the field
of the graphic arts.
A glance at one copy will tell
the whole story. Ask for it;
or, better, send fifty cents in
stamps for three months' trial
subscription. ($3.00 a year.)

THE UNIVERSITY PRESS
CAMBRIDGE, MASS., U.S.A.
THE SEARCH FOR A GOOD WEEKLY

Every household needs a high class illustrated magazine, that will bring the news of the world in attractive form to the reading table once a week. The Independent was founded in 1848, and has for sixty-two years maintained a high rank among the foremost American periodicals. It is the organ of no party, sect, financial interest or publishing house, but is all that its name implies.

A WEEKLY NEWS REVIEW OF THE WORLD

The first eight pages of every issue contain a summary of the events of the week throughout the world. Signed articles and editorials on subjects of current interest follow. Departments are also included devoted to Literature, Insurance and Finance. To read The Independent is to keep informed of the best that is thought and done the world over.

BALANCE OF THE YEAR FREE

Upon receipt of three dollars we shall be glad to send the remaining issues of 1910 free, and enter your subscription to run from January 1, 1911, to January 1, 1912. By accepting this offer you will obtain about sixty copies of a High Class Illustrated Weekly Magazine for only five cents an issue.

USE THE ATTACHED BLANK

THE INDEPENDENT, 130 Fulton Street, New York
Enclosed please find Three Dollars, for which please send me THE INDEPENDENT to January 1st, 1912, in accordance with your special offer.

130 Fulton Street, New York
The Leading Book of the Year on Church Unity

The HISTORIC EPISCOPATE

By

Rev. Robert Ellis Thompson, S. T. D.

Price, $1.50 net; postage 10c.

"In the course of an argument on the vital question standing between a great communion like the Episcopal Church and other Christian Churches, it is difficult to restrain prejudice and to reason dispassionately. But the scholarly Presbyterian minister, Dr. Thompson, proceeds in this book with an examination of this difficult and confused subject in an admirable spirit of profound Christian regard for those who differ from his opinions. And he brings to his task a thoroughly trained and well-furnished mind eager to arrive at the facts in the case. His avowed purpose is not to be polemic, but to promote harmony, and to present the facts in the interests of a mutual understanding that may help to solve the difficulties that cluster about this question of Episcopacy for Christian people desirous of closer union. The results of his long study and thought are clearly presented, and his treatment of the theme is so candid, honest, considerate and illuminating that the book will long remain one of the best on the subject for the general public."

—Christian Intelligencer.

THE MOSHER BOOKS
NEW VOLUMES NOW READY

The Venetian Series

This new series is printed in 10-point Old Style Roman within rules, and has designed labels on wrappers done up in Eighteenth Century Italian Paper in colors. Frontispiece to each volume. Hand-made paper, 50 cents net; Japan vellum, $1.00 net.

I. Siena, by A. C. Swinburne.
II. Italy, My Italy: IV Lyrics, by Robert Browning.
III. Dante at Verona, by D. G. Rossetti.

The Vest Pocket Series

Blue paper wrapper, 25 cents; limp cloth, 50 cents; flexible leather, gilt top, 75 cents.

XIX. Lyric Love, by Robert Browning.
XX. A Defence of Poetry, by Percy Bysshe Shelley.

The Lyric Garland

Hand-made paper, 50 cents net; Japan vellum, $1.00 net.

XVIII. London Voluntaries, by William Ernest Henley.
XIX. The Riding to Lithend, by Gordon Bottomley.
XX. Lyrical Poems, by Percy Bysshe Shelley.

The Golden Text Series

Decorated wrapper, 40 cents; marbled paper boards, 60 cents; Japan vellum, $1.00.

V. Love in the Valley, by George Meredith.
VI. Thyriss and the Scholar Gipsy, by Matthew Arnold.

Miscellaneous

XLVII. A Vision of Giorgione, by Gordon Bottomley. 500 copies, fcap 4to, hand-made paper, done up in old rose Fabriano boards, with a designed label, $1.50 net.
XLVIII. Passages from the Philosophy of Herbert Spencer, Chosen by Clara Sherwood Stevens. 750 copies, small 4to, hand-made paper, old-style blue boards, $1.50.
XLIX. Under a Fool's Cap: Songs, by Daniel Henry Holmes. 900 copies, fcap 8vo, hand-made paper, old rose boards, $1.00 net.
L. Plato's Apology of Socrates, by Benjamin Jowett. 900 copies, small 4to, on hand-made paper, old-style boards, $1.25 net.

ALL BOOKS SENT POSTPAID ON RECEIPT OF NET PRICE

New Catalogue free on request

Thomas B. Mosher, Portland, Maine
BOOKS FOR CHRISTMAS GIVING

J. C. SNAITH’S NEW NOVEL

MRS. FITZ

"The most delectable novel since ‘Araminta’"

12mo. $1.35 net. By mail, $1.47

This is the author’s best novel,—far and away his best novel. This novel is filling the country with laughter and buzzing talk. It is worth while, and your friends will presently tell you so. It is a novel of present day life in England, and is remarkable for its wonderful characterization and lively story.

FREEBOOTERS OF THE WILDERNESS

By

AGNES C. LAUT

$1.35 net. By mail, $1.47

A powerful novel of the Northwest of to-day by the author of “Lords of the North.” It is a moving picture of amazing conditions built around a stirring story of vivid characterization. The scene is high up in the big timber country with the Rangers, the shepherds, the missionaries, the outlaws and others that give the land its character. As a love story it is deeply moving.

BRITTANY AND THE BRETONS

By GEORGE WHARTON EDWARDS

Superbly illustrated in color and half-tone by the author. 7¾ x 10½ inches. Boxed, $6.00 net. By express, $5.40

This distinguished travel book is designed to be a companion to the author’s “Holland of To-day,” last autumn’s splendid success. The text is full, authoritative and absorbingly interesting, while Mr. Edwards’ many drawings and paintings are distinguished and unique.

SHAKESPEARE’S ENGLAND

By WILLIAM WINTER

New, Enlarged, Revised, Definitive Edition. Superbly illustrated. Boxed, $3.00 net. By mail, $2.90

“These volumes about England,” wrote Thomas Bailey Aldrich of the original edition, “are the loveliest things that have ever been done.” “Here is England in a drop of honey,” wrote George William Curtis. The new edition is in large part rewritten and brought absolutely to date.

LIFE AND LETTERS OF EDMUND CLARENCE STEDMAN

By LAURA STEDMAN and GEORGE M. GOULD

Large 8vo. Two volumes. 16 illustrations. $7.50 net. By express, $8.00

“A posthumous autobiography,” is what Colonel William C. Church calls this remarkable work, adding, “in this book Stedman speaks to his friends again.” Miss Stedman herself, who was her grandfather’s literary assistant for years, calls the book “an autobiographic biography.”

This work unquestionably is the finest piece of American biography in recent years.

THE STORY OF CHANTECLER

By PROF. M. F. LIBERMA

12mo. 25cts. net. By mail, 20cts.

A brilliant, sympathetic account of the play, its conception, writing and first performance.

FOR CHILDREN BIG AND LITTLE

THE GREEN DOOR

By MARY E. WILKINS FREEMAN

Colored illustrations and decorated borders. 75 cents net. By mail, 65 cents.

A story of the most delectable quality and of universal charm. It is the sort of child story that becomes celebrated.

SONGS OF SENTIMENT

With 12 color drawings by HOWARD CHANDLER CHRISTY

Boxed, $1.50 net. By mail, $1.05

MOFFAT, YARD & COMPANY - NEW YORK
Every Thinking Man as well as every Engineer finds articles of great interest in Cassier’s Magazine, the leading engineering monthly. That’s why it has such a large number of general readers.

25 cts. a copy $3.00 a year

Sample Copy Free

Send for copy “As Others See Us” free on request.

The Cassier Magazine Co., 12 West 31st St., New York.
52 New Volumes Just Added to Everyman's Library

There are now five hundred volumes in Everyman's Library. Here is a list of the volumes just added, and below that is some information about Everyman's Library which is important for every book-lover to have.

Any book in Everyman's Library — whether mentioned here or not, may be had for 70°c in Leather Binding. In Cloth Binding 35°c

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Biography</th>
<th>Classical</th>
<th>For Young People</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Essays and Belles-Lettres —</th>
<th>History —</th>
<th>Philosophy and Theology —</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ruskin's &quot;Time and Tide,&quot;</td>
<td>Gibbon's &quot;Roman Empire,&quot; Volumes IV., V. and VI. Completing the work.</td>
<td>Spinoza's Ethics, etc.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Fiction</th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Charles Kingsley's &quot;Alton Locke,&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Balzac's &quot;Conson Pons,&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Collins' &quot;The Woman in White,&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thackeray's &quot;Newcomers,&quot; 2 Volumes Complete,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fielding's &quot;Joseph Andrews,&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geo. Eliot's &quot;Scenes of Clerical Life,&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tolstoy's &quot;Master and Man,&quot; and other tales and parables.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Poetry and Drama</th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Byron's Complete Poetical and Dramatic Works, 3 Volumes.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ben Jonson's Plays, 2 Volumes.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Minor Elizabethan Tragedy.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Minor Elizabethan Comedy.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ibsen's &quot;A Doll's House,&quot; and other plays.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Romance</th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>&quot;Aucassin and Nicolette,&quot; and other Medieval Romances.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Science</th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Huxley's &quot;Select Lectures and Lay Sermons,&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Travel and Topography</th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Lord Dufferin's &quot;Letters from High Latitudes.&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sir Richard Burton's &quot;First Footsteps in East Africa.&quot;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

If you order one of these books by mail add 6c. extra for postage

Everyman's Library consists of Five Hundred books of the World's Best Literature, and comprises the works of almost every standard and classical author from Epictetus to Robert Louis Stevenson. These books, being "perpetual best sellers," are bought in enormous numbers every year wherever the English language is spoken. You can buy books in Everyman's Library at bargain prices any time you want them—now or next year—and the price, printing and binding will be the same. They are uniformly bound and printed in large, clear type, on fine opaque paper. If your literary taste runs to such authors as Dickens, Scott, Macaulay, Balzac, Poe, Ruskin, Plutarch or Dumas, you can depend on finding ALL your favorites in Everyman's Library.

Write for Illustrated Descriptive Booklet and Complete List of Titles

Whether you buy books only now and then, regularly or on special occasion, this booklet will be of value to you, and you will find it worth reading and preserving.

Ask your Bookseller about Everyman's Library.

E. P. DUTTON & CO., 31-33 West 23rd Street, New York.
BOOKS FOR CHRISTMAS

Our Illustrated Holiday Catalogue (36 pages) describing nearly 300 Books for Presents, SENT ON REQUEST

Two Beautiful Holiday Books

She Stoops to Conquer and The Good-Natured Man
By Oliver Goldsmith
With Illustrations in Full Color by F. S. Coburn
Two Volumes. Gilt tops, handsomely printed and bound. Each in a box Sold separately, Each, $2.50 net

No more irresistibly witty plays than these of Goldsmith were ever written. By the unforced brilliancy and naturalness of their dialogue, by the high comedy of their situations, by their racy humor, and by the perfect truth of the characterization these plays rank among the great comedies of the world.

Master of the Vineyard
By Myrtle Reed
Author of "Old Rose and Silver," "Lavender and Old Lace," etc.
With Frontispiece in Color by Blendon Campbell
Beautifully printed and bound Cloth, $1.50 net; Full Red Leather, $2.00 net; Antique Calf, $2.50 net; Lavender Silk, $3.50 net

The Sword in the Mountains
By Alice MacGowan
Author of "Judith of the Cumberlands," etc.
With Illustrations in Color
$1.35 net

This is another of Miss MacGowan's striking stories of the Cumberland Mountains, which is likely to excel in interest and popularity anything the author has yet written. It has as a background the peculiar conditions that prevailed on the borderland between North and South before and at the time of the Civil War.

Holiday Edition
By Florence L. Barclay

The Rosary
Holiday Edition with Illustrations in Color by Blendon Campbell and Decorations and Cover Design by Margaret Armstrong. Handsomely printed and bound. 8vo, $2.50 net

Popular Edition, $1.35 net

"An ideal love story—one that justifies the publishing business, refreshes the heart of the reviewer, strengthens faith in the outcome of the great experiment of putting humanity on earth. The Rosary is a rare book, a source of genuine delight."

Syracuse Post-Standard.

The Mistress of Shenstone
Crown 8vo. $1.35 net

"Ingenuity of plot and sentimental charm of colloquy and incident render doubly attractive the latest novel by the author of The Rosary. The tale is instinct with the same depth of feeling, glowing imagery, and refinement of literary art that characterize the author's earlier work."


The Silent Isle
By Arthur Christopher Benson
Author of "From a College Window," etc.
$1.50 net

In this delightful volume of essays Mr. Benson discourses about many phases of life that are not the experience of the individual narrator only but of the world as well, and that will strike a responsive chord in many a heart.

"The foremost essayist of the day." N. Y. Times.

Dainty little volumes of trifling cost, dignified gifts of permanent value, for Christmas, Birthday, or other anniversary remembrance to persons of taste and culture

Ariel Booklets
Nearly 200 Titles, including the most famous World's Classics, Prose and Poetry,—Poems, Dramas, Stories, Essays, Philosophy, Wit and Wisdom.
25 cents each

Text complete and unabridged, large type, beautifully printed on deckle-edge paper, photogravure frontispieces. Bound in full red leather stamped in gold. Send for 50c. Circular
BOOKS FOR CHRISTMAS
Our Illustrated Holiday Catalogue (36 pages) describing nearly 300 Books for Presents, SENT ON REQUEST

Romance of Imperial Rome
By Elizabeth W. Champney
Author of "Romance of Italian Villas," "Feudal Châteaux," etc.
8vo. With Photogravure and Other Illustrations
$3.50 net
Here is Mrs. Champney's opportunity as well as her chosen field. She leaves to technical experts the discussion of the stage scenery of her theatre and plunges at once into its drama,—giving us graphic sketches of the least known (but not least entertaining) traditions of Italy.

Where Ghosts Walk
New Series
The Haunts of Familiar Characters in History and Literature
By Marion Harland
Author of "Where Ghosts Walk," "Some Colonial Homesteads," etc.
8vo. With Photogravure and Other Illustrations
$2.50 net
"Long-forgotten heroes live once more; we recall the honored dead to life again, and the imagination runs riot. Travel of this kind does not weary, it fascinates."

Cathedrals and Cloisters of the Isle-de-France
(Including Bourges, Troyes, Auxerre, Reims, and Rouen)
By Elise W. Rose and Vida Hunt Francis
Authors of "Cathedrals of the South of France," etc.
With 200 Illustrations from Original Photographs.
Two volumes. 8vo. $5.00 net
These two volumes, uniform with Cathedrals of the South of France, are the fruit of many successive summers spent in wanderings in "rare unspoiled France" where the tourist and his suit-case are practically unknown.

Recreations of a Sportsman on the Pacific Coast
By Charles Frederick Holder
Author of "Life in the Open," etc.
8vo. With 80 Full-page Illustrations
$2.00 net
Mr. Holder has fished in the deep sea of the Pacific and in the mountain streams that are hidden away in the high Sierras and Cascades, protected from the rude intrusions of the crowd and accessible only to the seasoned mountaineer. The tussles he has had with game fish, retold in the dramatic style of which Mr. Holder is the master, will thrill the most phlegmatic reader.

The Mississippi River and Its Wonderful Valley
Twenty-seven Hundred and Seventy-five Miles from Source to Sea
By Julius Chambers, F.R.G.S.
Large 8vo, with 100 Illustrations
$3.50 net
The Mississippi, whether it be considered from the geographic or historic standpoint, has a significance which few rivers possess. Mr. Chambers has recorded in a style worthy of a theme so mighty the great events that have been enacted along the course of this river.

The River and I
By JOHN G. NEIHARDT
8vo. Fully Illustrated
$2.00 net
Under this rather unusual title, John G. Neihardt, the Nebraska poet, tells the story of his descent of the Missouri in quest of exercise, adventure, and impressions. Being a poet as well as a man of action, the adventurer had an experience which his temperament and tastes qualified him to enjoy to the full, and his recital makes as thrilling a narrative as one is apt to find.

New York
G. P. PUTNAM'S SONS
London
A New Volume of Poems by
MRS. JULIA WARD HOWE
AT SUNSET

Peculiar interest attaches to this collection of Mrs. Howe's later poems, upon which she was engaged at the time of her death, for it includes the vigorous and noteworthy poems which she wrote, even to her last year, for significant public occasions like the Lincoln Centennial, the Hudson-Fulton celebration, the Peace Congress, and others. There are also many tributes to personal friends, like Dr. Holmes, Phillips Brooks, and the poet Whittier. The photogravure frontispiece from the fine portrait by her son-in-law, John Elliott, will be especially prized by Mrs. Howe's multitudinous friends and admirers.

$1.25 net. Postage 12 cents.

Boston    HOUGHTON MIFFLIN COMPANY    New York
# CROWELL’S LATEST BOOKS

## FICTION

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Format</th>
<th>Price</th>
<th>Postage</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Deep in Piney Woods</td>
<td>J. W. CHURCH</td>
<td>12mo.</td>
<td>$1.20</td>
<td>12 cents</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Wheels of Time</td>
<td>FLORENCE L. BARCLAY</td>
<td>12mo.</td>
<td>50 cents net</td>
<td>6 cents</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## TRAVEL

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Format</th>
<th>Price</th>
<th>Postage</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Rambles in Spain</td>
<td>JOHN D. FITZ-GERALD</td>
<td>8vo.</td>
<td>$3.00</td>
<td>30 cents</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Switzerland</td>
<td>OSCAR KUHNS</td>
<td>8vo.</td>
<td>$2.00</td>
<td>20 cents</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## HOLIDAY EDITIONS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Format</th>
<th>Price</th>
<th>Postage</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>The Rime of the Ancient Mariner</td>
<td>S. T. COLERIDGE</td>
<td>4to.</td>
<td>$5.00</td>
<td>50 cents</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walden</td>
<td>HENRY D. THOREAU</td>
<td>8vo.</td>
<td>$1.25</td>
<td>10 cents</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## POETRY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Format</th>
<th>Price</th>
<th>Postage</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Siegfried</td>
<td>RICHARD WAGNER</td>
<td>12mo.</td>
<td>75 cents net</td>
<td>10 cents</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lips of Music</td>
<td>CHARLOTTE PORTER</td>
<td>12mo.</td>
<td>1.25</td>
<td>10 cents</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rhymes of Home</td>
<td>BURGES JOHNSON</td>
<td>12mo.</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>10 cents</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poems of Sophie Jewett</td>
<td></td>
<td>12mo.</td>
<td>1.25</td>
<td>10 cents</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## ESSAYS AND LITERATURE

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Format</th>
<th>Price</th>
<th>Postage</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>George Eliot</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Life of Charles Sumner</td>
<td>WALTER S. SHOTWELL</td>
<td>8vo.</td>
<td>1.50</td>
<td>15 cents</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>State Socialism in New Zealand</td>
<td>J. E. LE ROSSIGNOL and W. D. STEWART</td>
<td>12mo.</td>
<td>1.50</td>
<td>15 cents</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Through the Year with Sousa</td>
<td>JOHN PHILIP SOUSA</td>
<td>12mo.</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>20 cents</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## ETHICS AND RELIGION

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Format</th>
<th>Price</th>
<th>Postage</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Seeking after God</td>
<td>LYMAN ABBOTT</td>
<td>12mo.</td>
<td>1.00 net</td>
<td>10 cents</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What is Essential?</td>
<td>GEORGE ARTHUR ANDREWS</td>
<td>12mo.</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>10 cents</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Durable Satisfactions of Life</td>
<td>CHARLES W. ELIOT</td>
<td>12mo.</td>
<td>1.00 net</td>
<td>10 cents</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## NEW THOUGHT BOOKS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Format</th>
<th>Price</th>
<th>Postage</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>The Land of Living Men</td>
<td>RALPH WALDO TRINE</td>
<td>12mo.</td>
<td>1.25 net</td>
<td>10 cents</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Miracle of Right Thought</td>
<td>ORISON SWETT MARDEn</td>
<td>12mo.</td>
<td>1.00 net</td>
<td>10 cents</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From Passion to Peace</td>
<td>JAMES ALLEN</td>
<td>12mo.</td>
<td>0.50 net</td>
<td>6 cents</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## MISCELLANEOUS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Format</th>
<th>Price</th>
<th>Postage</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Hero Myths and Legends of the British Race</td>
<td>M. I. EBBUTT</td>
<td>8vo.</td>
<td>3.00</td>
<td>20 cents</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Life of Charles Sumner</td>
<td>WALTER S. SHOTWELL</td>
<td>8vo.</td>
<td>1.50</td>
<td>15 cents</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>State Socialism in New Zealand</td>
<td>J. E. LE ROSSIGNOL and W. D. STEWART</td>
<td>12mo.</td>
<td>1.50</td>
<td>15 cents</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Through the Year with Sousa</td>
<td>JOHN PHILIP SOUSA</td>
<td>12mo.</td>
<td>1.00</td>
<td>20 cents</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rubaiyat Calendar</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

THOMAS Y. CROWELL & COMPANY, New York
MESSRS. LONGMANS, GREEN & CO. have the pleasure of announcing that they have arranged with the trustees of the late WILLIAM MORRIS for the publication of a COLLECTED EDITION of his works in twenty-four volumes. Each volume will have a photogravure frontispiece and there will also be various other illustrations. The edition will be limited to one thousand and fifty copies, of which one thousand only will be for sale, and the twenty-four volumes will be sold in sets only, at the price of $78.00 net the set. As each volume is printed, the type will be distributed. The edition will include some unpublished matter of great interest, as well as various lectures, letters to the press, and other fugitive pieces, many of which have never been reprinted.

Each volume will be preceded by an introduction and biographical notes by the poet's daughter, Miss MAY MORRIS, who edits the series. The volumes will be printed under the typographical direction of Mr. C. H. ST. JOHN HORNBY at the Arden Press, in an old-faced type on a specially manufactured rag paper.

It is proposed to publish the set in six quarterly instalments of four volumes each. The first instalment will be issued in November, 1910.

COMPLETION OF

THE POLITICAL HISTORY OF ENGLAND

Edited by the Rev. WILLIAM HUNT, D.Litt., late President of the Royal Historical Society, and REGINALD LANE POOLE, M.A., LL.D., Editor of the English Historical Review. In Twelve Volumes. 8vo. $2.60 net, each.

Vol. VI. From the Accession of Edward VI. to the Death of Elizabeth (1547-1603)

By A. F. POLLARD, M.A., Fellow of All Souls College, Oxford, Professor of English History in the University of London. With 2 Maps.

“ar the issue of each successive volume, the importance of this history is made more clearly evident.” — Boston Transcript.

Longmans Green & Co.'s New Books


"This book is a treasury, containing a wealth of just that knowledge of Japan which has seemed so entirely out of reach of the uninstructed public. . . . It has been reserved for Mr. Longford to produce in a handy form just such a book as will fit the wants of a traveller who desires to wander through the fairyland of Japan with his eyes open; of a student who wishes to know something of one of the most interesting peoples of the world; and of the art collector."

Lectures on Greek Poetry. By J. W. MACKAIL, M.A., LL.D., sometime Fellow of Balliol College, Professor of Poetry in the University of Oxford, author of "Select Epigrams from the Greek Anthology," "The Springs of Helicon," etc. 8vo. $3.00 net.

These lectures deal with Homer, the Lyrist, Sophocles, and the Alexandrians, especially Theocritus and Apollonius; they also form a continuous study of the development and progress of Greek poetry.


Ancient and Modern Imperialism
By the EARL OF CROMER. Crown 8vo. 90 cents net.

Illustrated Bible Stories suitable for Christmas Gifts

In the Beginning (The Book of Genesis) 20 colored Plates and 70 other Illustrations. Introduction by the Bishop of London.

From Slavery to Freedom (The Book of Exodus) 8 colored Plates and 69 other Illustrations. By S. B. MACY. Each 4to. Decorative cover in Gold. $1.25 net.

Morning Star A Romance of Ancient Egypt By H. RIDER HAGGARD, author of "She," "King Solomon's Mines," etc. $1.50. "As lovely as 'She.'" — N. Y. Tribune.


The Life and Legend of the Lady Saint Clare: Translated from the French Version (1563) of Brother Francis du Puis By CHARLOTTE BALFOUR, with an Introduction by Father CUTHBERT, O.S.F.C., and 24 Illustrations. Crown 8vo. $1.35 net.

The World of Homer By ANDREW LANG. With Illustrations. 8vo. $2.25 net.

Mr. Lang's Christmas Book

The Lilac Fairy Book Edited by ANDREW LANG. With 6 colored Plates and 46 other Illustrations by H. J. FORD. Crown 8vo. Gilt edges. $1.60. By mail, $1.75.

Lives of the Fur Folk: The Biographies of Redpad the Fox; Fluff-button the Rabbit; Grimalkin the "gone wild" Cat; Stubbs the Badger By M. D. HAVILAND. With border and numerous other Illustrations by E. CALDWELL. Crown 8vo. $1.35 net.

Orpheus with His Lute By W. M. L. HUTCHINSON. With 8 Illustrations. Crown 8vo. $1.40 net.

Here are presented some of the earlier and most beautiful of Greek myths, including Pandora, Eurydice, Apollo, etc.

Twentieth Century Socialism
What It Is Not What It Is How It May Come
By EDMOND KELLY, M.A., F.G.S., late Lecturer on Municipal Government at Columbia University. Author of "Government or Human Evolution," etc., with Introductory Notes by PROFESSOR FRANKLIN H. GIDDINGS, of Columbia University, and RUFUS W. WEEKS. Crown 8vo. $1.75 net; by mail, $1.88.

An exposition of Socialism for non-Socialists, characterized by concrete statement, and fresh, vigorous, and constructive in treatment. Its arguments are based upon the facts of contemporary American life which are within the range of memory and experience of most intelligent citizens.
When you think of writing
think of
WHITING
because the Whiting Papers
have the qualities in tints,
textures and finishes that
make business and social
correspondence easy and
satisfying. The Whiting
Papers have been the stand-
ard for nearly half a century.

A New Riverside Press Edition
LXXV SONNETS
OF WILLIAM WORDSWORTH

Many critics have pointed out the in-
teresting and significant fact that all
of the greatest English poets have
done some of their finest and most
representative work in sonnet form.
Of Shakespeare, Milton, and Words-
worth this is specially true. The last-
named poet we see both at the height
of his inspiration and in the perfec-
tion of his art in this latest addition
to The Riverside Press Editions,
LXXV SONNETS OF WILLIAM WORDS-
WORTH. The sonnets included have
been selected as those at once represen-
tative of Wordsworth’s best work
in the sonnet form and most charac-
teristic of the Wordsworthian Muse.
As arranged in three groups, Nature,
Man, and The Poet, they represent
all the elements of his poetic inspira-
tion with singular completeness, and
will be found to have in this arrange-
ment a surprising freshness and
charm.

They are printed, one to a leaf, from
an American version of Baskerville’s
beautiful 18th century type, on im-
ported hand-made paper. The bind-
ing is of paper boards with ribbed
linen back and paper label. 440 cop-
ies will be printed, and the type dis-
btributed. 400 copies are for sale at
$5.00 net, each, postpaid.

HOUGHTON MIFFLIN COMPANY
**A CHECK LIST FOR CHRISTMAS**

**NON-FICTION**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Publisher</th>
<th>Price</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>The Toll of the Arctic Seas.</td>
<td>D. M. Edwards.</td>
<td>Henry Holt &amp; Co.</td>
<td>$2.50, net. *</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Recollections of a Varied Life.</td>
<td>George Cary Eggleston.</td>
<td>David Stark Jordan.</td>
<td>$2.75, net. *</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leading American Men of Science.</td>
<td>Edited by David Stark Jordan.</td>
<td>Leading American.</td>
<td>$2.50, net. *</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leading American Novelists.</td>
<td>By John Erskine.</td>
<td>Leading American.</td>
<td>$2.50, net. *</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leading American Essayists.</td>
<td>W. M. Payne.</td>
<td>Leading American.</td>
<td>$2.50, net. *</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Our Search for a Wilderness.</td>
<td>By Mary and C. W. Berr.</td>
<td>Thomas More.</td>
<td>$1.25, net. *</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Love of Books and Reading.</td>
<td>By Oscar Kuhns.</td>
<td>Literary Digest.</td>
<td>$2.50, net. *</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Theory of the Theatre.</td>
<td>By Henry Krehbiel.</td>
<td>The Dial.</td>
<td>$2.50, net. *</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chapters of Opera.</td>
<td>By Henry Krehbiel.</td>
<td>The Dial.</td>
<td>$2.50, net. *</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>English Literature during the Lifetime of Shakespeare.</td>
<td>By Felix E. Schelling.</td>
<td>The Dial.</td>
<td>$2.50, net. *</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In and Out of Florence.</td>
<td>By Max Vernon.</td>
<td>The Dial.</td>
<td>$2.50, net. *</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hardy Plants for Cottage Gardens.</td>
<td>By Helen R. Albee.</td>
<td>The Dial.</td>
<td>$2.50, net. *</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Care of Trees in Lawn, Street, and Park.</td>
<td>By E. Fernow.</td>
<td>The Dial.</td>
<td>$2.50, net. *</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dainty Anthologies</td>
<td>Compiled by E. V. Lucas.</td>
<td>The Dial.</td>
<td>$2.50, net. *</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Open Road.</td>
<td>Compiled by E. V. Lucas.</td>
<td>The Dial.</td>
<td>$2.50, net. *</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Friendly Town.</td>
<td>Compiled by E. V. Lucas.</td>
<td>The Dial.</td>
<td>$2.50, net. *</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Poetic Old World.</td>
<td>Compiled by L. H. Humphrey.</td>
<td>The Dial.</td>
<td>$2.50, net. *</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Poetic New World.</td>
<td>Compiled by L. H. Humphrey.</td>
<td>The Dial.</td>
<td>$2.50, net. *</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poems for Travelers.</td>
<td>Compiled by Mrs. R. J. Dubois.</td>
<td>The Dial.</td>
<td>$2.50, net. *</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Garland of Childhood.</td>
<td>Compiled by Percy Withers.</td>
<td>The Dial.</td>
<td>$2.50, net. *</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Add 5% to net prices for carriage.*

**FICTION**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Publisher</th>
<th>Price</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>The Bob's Hill Braves.</td>
<td>C. P. Burton.</td>
<td>Henry Holt &amp; Co.</td>
<td>$1.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Last of the Mohicans.</td>
<td>Illustrated in color and line</td>
<td>E. Boyd Smith.</td>
<td>$1.75, net. *</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stories from the Chronicle of the Cid.</td>
<td>By Mary W. Plummer.</td>
<td>Illustrations.</td>
<td>$0.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Captain Phil.</td>
<td>By M. M. Thomas.</td>
<td>Outdoor Life.</td>
<td>$1.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Prince and His Ants.</td>
<td>By &quot;VAMBA.&quot; Translated from the</td>
<td>Illustrated in color and line</td>
<td>$1.75, net. *</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christ Legends.</td>
<td>By Selma Lagerlöf.</td>
<td>Illustrated in color and line</td>
<td>$1.75, net. *</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jean Christophe.</td>
<td>Dawn—Morning—Youth—Revolt.</td>
<td>Romain Rolland.</td>
<td>$1.75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>An Affair of Dishonor.</td>
<td>By William De Morgan,</td>
<td>Boston Transcript.</td>
<td>$1.75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It Never Can Happen Again.</td>
<td>By William De Morgan.</td>
<td>De Morgan at his very best, and how much better than the work of any other novelist of the past thirty years.</td>
<td>$1.75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Vance.</td>
<td>Somehow Good.</td>
<td>Illustrated in color and line</td>
<td>$1.75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phoebe and Ernest.</td>
<td>Inez Haynes Gillmore.</td>
<td>The Dial.</td>
<td>$2.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Good Men and True.</td>
<td>E. M. Rhodes.</td>
<td>The Dial.</td>
<td>$2.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Once.</td>
<td>By John Mather.</td>
<td>The Dial.</td>
<td>$2.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Out of Drowning Valley.</td>
<td>By S. Carleton Jones.</td>
<td>The Dial.</td>
<td>$2.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mad Shepherds and Other Human Studies.</td>
<td>By L. F. Jacks.</td>
<td>The Dial.</td>
<td>$2.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Unknown Quantity.</td>
<td>Gertrude Hall.</td>
<td>The Dial.</td>
<td>$2.00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Add 5% to net prices for carriage.*
THE ATLANTIC MONTHLY 1911

A NEW ATLANTIC SERIAL

THE PATRICIANS

A SERIAL NOVEL

BY

JOHN GALSWORTHY

The Atlantic has not published a serial since 1908. The editors have been waiting for a story which seemed to unite marked narrative interest with that finish of workmanship which should characterize an Atlantic serial.

Such a story is "The Patricians," a new novel by John Galsworthy.

Mr. Galsworthy's play, "Strife," showed how acute a student he is of present-day tendencies, but nothing he has ever written gives such evidence as "The Patricians" of his power to charm. His theme is the story of agreeable people living their lives among the shifting problems which confront the English aristocracy of to-day, and brought into relations of peculiar intensity and interest. The novel is fundamentally a love story, and the two contrasted heroines will be remembered long after the last chapter is read.

A JOURNAL OF THE SIERRAS

By JOHN MUIR

When John Muir first opened his eyes upon the canyons and valleys of the Yosemite, the sight affected him much as "getting religion" affects more ordinary men. Leaving college with little money and less health, Muir offered his services to a ranchman, and was engaged as a herder to help drive some two thousand sheep. The journal is a finished record of this unforgettable journey. Besides its exquisite appreciation of the glories of the sierras, the journal gives a highly entertaining account of the vicissitudes of the drive, interspersed with philosophy, wit, knowledge, and infinite enthusiasm.

The journal will be published in four parts, beginning in the January, 1911, issue.
STUDIES OF
ROBERT E. LEE
By GAMALIEL BRADFORD, Jr.

A series of sympathetic but fair-minded studies of various facts of the character of a great American by a writer educated in the traditions of Massachusetts abolitionists. In the preparation of these papers Mr. Bradford has exhausted every source of firsthand knowledge and has rigorously discarded remoter information. The Lee he draws is the Lee of fact, not the Lee of legend, but the heroic figure loses nothing of impressiveness by being human. The first chapters of this series will be
1. A Hero's Conscience.
2. Lee and Davis.

Other chapters will delineate other sides of Lee's character.

NEW ARTICLES
By GENERAL MORRIS SCHAFF

Nothing which the Atlantic has printed of late years has brought a more human response than General Schaff's "Battle of the Wilderness," which combined detailed and accurate history with true and tender sentiment. General Schaff is now at work on a new series of historical papers for the Atlantic.

THE ACTUAL VALUE OF OUR NAVY

Sir William Henry White, K. C. B., for many years chief Director of Construction in the British navy, and recognized as one of the highest authorities on naval subjects, will contribute to an early number of the Atlantic a paper estimating the actual strength of the United States navy with special reference to the navies of our nearest rivals, the navies of Germany and Japan.
This is at the heart of all the most important problems confronting the American people. A common ground exists where the interest of the public fairly meets with the legitimate interests of the corporations. Frank and intelligent discussion concerning this must serve a patriotic purpose. The Atlantic hopes to number among its earlier papers on this topic:

"Manufacturing and Industrial Peace," Myron T. Herrick, capitalist and former Governor of Ohio.

The author of this narrative, immediately after graduating from college, sought employment in a non-union coal mine of the Middle West. After several months of labor in a community of underground workers composed of every nationality under Heaven, a mysterious fire broke out in the mine, and against it for three months the men fought a series of tragic battles culminating in utter disaster. The narrative is told with remarkable dramatic energy, and the pictures of life in a great city four hundred feet below the earth's surface are extraordinarily interesting.

The narrative, to be published in three installments, began in November, 1910.
TO MEN ACTIVE IN BUSINESS LIFE
it is the policy of the Atlantic to offer a continuous succession of original and stimulating articles. For 1911 a particularly large number of these papers have been arranged. Among them

"GERMAN AND BRITISH EXPERIENCE WITH TRUSTS," Gilbert H. Montague.
A paper of special interest on American business problems based on the experience of Germany and England.

"IS AMERICA'S NAVAL EXPENDITURE JUSTIFIABLE?" Alexander G. McClellan.
A sound discussion of the economics of this question which will interest every business man.

"INDUSTRIALISM IN GERMANY AND THE UNITED STATES," W. H. Dooley.
A comparative paper of extreme interest to manufacturers.

TO EDUCATORS
the Atlantic will continue to present the best thought and discussion of leaders in the art of education. Among its contributors in this field will be

President Pritchett of the Carnegie Foundation for the Advancement of Teaching.
Dean Birge of the University of Wisconsin.
Rev. Endicott Peabody, Head Master of the Groton School.

TO JOURNALISTS
who found material of interest in the recent Atlantic discussion of newspaper conditions, the new volume of the Atlantic offers articles provocative of fresh thought:

"JOURNALISM AS A CAREER," C. M. Harger.

TO CLERGYMEN
if we may judge from many letters, the various discussions of religious problems offered by last year's Atlantic have been especially helpful. Many new papers dealing with questions which confront ministers and their churches will appear in 1911. Among them will appear

"RURAL NEW ENGLAND TO-DAY," Joseph N. Pardee.
"THE COUNTRY TOWN MINISTER," Charles Moreau Harger.

TO LAWYERS
the Atlantic for 1911 presents a number of papers which have a professional importance beyond their inherent interest. In an early issue will appear


TO PHYSICIANS
the Atlantic hopes to be especially serviceable during 1911. Among the articles already arranged for are

"THE FATIGUE OF DEAFNESS," Dr. Clarence W. Blake.
"RECREATION THROUGH THE SENSES," Dr. Paul W. Goldsbury.
THE ATLANTIC MONTHLY 1911

The Atlantic will publish an unusual number of telling short stories during the coming year.

“The Last Room” by Katherine M. Roof
“The Unpainted Portrait” by Ellen Duvall
“An Untrained Nurse” by Lucy H. Sturdevant
“Egalite” by Henry S. Canby
“The Birth Place” by Margaret Ashmun
“The Lemnian” by John Buchan
“Our Prize Product” by Atkinson Kimball
“A Little Baby” by Caroline B. McLean

THE ATLANTIC MONTHLY CALENDAR FOR 1911

The Atlantic Calendar for 1911 will be similar to the one published in 1910.

On an illuminated board appears a block calendar with a slip for every day in the year giving an appropriate selection from some famous contribution in the Atlantic.

This calendar is a storehouse of literary gems, and a constant reminder of what is best in American literature.

THE ATLANTIC MONTHLY COMPANY :: BOSTON, MASS

Price 50 cents postpaid, or a copy will be sent free to new subscribers sending us $4.00 for the Atlantic Monthly for 1911.
## California

California Hospital **Los Angeles** School for Nurses  

## Connecticut

**INGLESIDE—A School for Girls.**  
New Milford, Litchfield Co., Conn.  
Second half-year begins February 4, 1911.  
Mrs. WM. D. BLACK, Patroness.

**MISS BUTTS'S SCHOOL for Girls**  
Offers a healthful, happy home, with the best advantages for study and recreation.

**RIDGE SCHOOL**, Washington, Connecticut  
Founded by WILLIAM GOLDSMITH. In the highlands of Litchfield County. Home and preparatory school for older boys. Number limited to twenty. Individual attention. Illustrated circular on request.

## Massachusetts—continued

**Miss Capen's School for Girls**  
Miss CAPEN announces that her school, for many years known as "The Burnham School," will in the future be called "Miss Capen's School for Girls." Correspondence should be addressed to Miss B. T. CAPEN, Principal.  
Northampton, Mass.

**Springfield.**  
MISS CHARLOTTE W. PORTER, Principal.

**ROCK RIDGE HALL**, WELLESLEY HILLS, MASS.  
A home school for boys under seventeen. For catalogue address  
DR. A. C. WHITE, FAIR.

**New York**

**Ossining School for Girls**  
Miss MIRIAM A. BUTLER, Principal.

**New Jersey**

**Kent Place School for Girls**  
SUMMIT, N. J. (near New York). Mrs. Sarah Woodman Paul, Principal. Hamilton Wright Mabie, LL.D., President; Board of Directors.

**Massachusetts**

**LASELL SEMINARY**  
AUBURNDALE, MASS. College preparation. Household Arts and Sciences. Ten miles from Boston. Address  
G. M. WINSLOW, Ph.D., Principal.

**Rye Seminary,** Rye, New York.  
For particulars address  
Mrs. S. J. Life, The Misses STOWE.

**Pennsylvania**

**Ogontz School for Young Ladies**  
Twenty minutes from Philadelphia. Boarding and Day School for Girls.  
MRS. CHAPMAN and MISS JONES, Principals.

**Springside, Chestnut Hill, Philadelphia.** Boarding and Day School for Girls.  
MRS. CHAPMAN and MISS JONES, Principals.
THE Educational Review, founded in 1891, commands the support of every prominent student of education, both in the United States and in Europe.

It is not an educational newspaper; it is not a journal for the presentation of school-room methods; it is not an organ of any special educational interest or of any one type of educational doctrine.

It is the organ of representative students of education; it is national and international in scope, and catholic in sympathy; its field of interest includes educational work of every form and grade.

The readers of the Educational Review are studious teachers and students of education who wish to know the ripest thought, the newest investigations, and the best books on education.

"In editing the Review you have done a valuable and much needed work for education in the United States." — President Charles W. Eliot, Harvard University, April 2, 1907.

SUBSCRIPTION PRICE, $3 A YEAR; TRIAL SUBSCRIPTION (for new subscribers only) THREE MONTHS, 50 cents; SINGLE COPIES, 15 cents.

Analytical Index to the first twenty-five volumes (1891-1903 inclusive) 218 pages. $3.00 + 12 cents postage.

EDUCATIONAL REVIEW
COLUMBIA UNIVERSITY, NEW YORK

Virginia

Southern Female College
An Ideal College

ARTHUR KYLE DAVIS, A.M., Petersburg, Va., Box 213.

Teachers' Agencies

The TEACHERS' EXCHANGE of Boston, 120 Boylston St. Recommends Teachers, Tutors and Private Schools. Correspondence invited. Telephone.

CONSTRUCTION NEWS PRESS CLIPPINGS

CONTRACTORS, MATERIAL MEN, BUILDERS, MANUFACTURERS. In fact, ANYBODY interested in Construction News of all kinds. Obtain from our daily reports QUICK, RELIABLE INFORMATION. Our special correspondents all over the country enable us to give our patrons the news in advance of their competitors and before it has become common property.

Let me know what you want and we will send you samples and quotes in advance.

PRESS CLIPPINGs on any subject from all the leading current newspapers, magazines, trade and technical journals of the United States and Canada. PUBLIC SPEAKERS, WRITERS, STUDENTS, CLUB WOMEN, can secure reliable data for speeches, essays, debates, etc. Special facilities for serving Trade and Class Journals, Railroads and large industrial corporations.

WE READ, through our staff of skilled readers, a more comprehensive and better selected list of publications than any other Bureau.

We aim to give prompt and intelligent service at the lowest price consistent with good work.

Write us about it. Send stamp for booklet.

The United States Press Clipping Bureau, 147 Fifth Avenue, Chicago
Contributors to the December Atlantic

F. W. Taussig ("The Tariff and the Tariff Commission") is a professor of economics in Harvard University and an eminent authority on the subjects discussed in this article, which casts much light upon the present Republican programme.

Gamaliel Bradford, Jr. ("A Hero's Conscience") is a Massachusetts novelist and man of letters who is writing for the Atlantic a series of studies of various sides of the character of Robert E. Lee, of which the present article is the first. It is interesting to remember that the author of these sympathetic studies comes from a well-known family of Massachusetts abolitionists.

Francis T. Bowles ("One Way to an American Merchant Marine"), formerly an admiral in the United States Navy, is now the president of the Fore River Ship-Building Company.

Kathleen Norris ("The Tide-Marsh") is a New York writer whose entrance into the Atlantic, marked by her story of "What Happened to Alanna" in the September issue, was conspicuously successful.

Joseph Husband ("Fire in the Mine") tells his story from his personal experience. The events he describes occurred two years ago, and the scene of his experiences is typical of bituminous coal mines throughout the Middle West. Mr. Husband is at present engaged in the business of electrical engineering in Minneapolis.

Malcolm Taylor ("Prophets or Engineers") is a clergyman of Taunton, Massachusetts.

Anne C. E. Allinson ("A Poet's Toll"), formerly Dean of the woman's college of the University of Wisconsin, is the wife of Professor F. G. Allinson of Brown University.

Edith Wharton ("The Comrade"), the distinguished American novelist and poet, is now living in Paris.

William S. Rossiter ("The Matter with Us") was for many years chief clerk of the Census Bureau. Mr. Rossiter is at present
Contributors to the December Atlantic

engaged upon an exhaustive analysis of the conditions of the population of Vermont for the state government. His contributions to the Atlantic include "The Diminishing Increase of Population in the United States," published in August, 1908.

John Galsworthy ("The Patricians") is a distinguished novelist and playwright. His drama of a strike, "Strife," was successfully played in this country last year, and many of our readers are familiar with "The Country House," "A Man of Property," and others of his novels.

Gideon Welles ("A Diary of the Reconstruction Period"), Secretary of the Navy 1860 to 1868, gives in his diary first-hand testimony which will affect all subsequent histories of the politics of this period.

Margaret Sherwood ("Lying Like Truth") is an associate professor of English at Wellesley College and the author of many stories well remembered by Atlantic readers, among them "Daphne" and "Pan and the Crusader," the latter published in August last.

Arthur Colton ("Arash-ho'o'e"'), novelist and man of letters, is Librarian of the University Club in New York.

Dr. James J. Putnam ("William James"), a prominent neurologist of Boston, was a lifelong friend of Professor James.

Atkinson Kimball ("Nathan in the Well") is a pseudonym under which collaborate (so say the authors) one Richard Bowland Kimball and one Grace Atkinson Kimball, who happen to be husband and wife and who have nothing to distinguish themselves except their literary offspring, if indeed that be any distinction. Under this pen-name, they have written several short stories, a few of which have been accepted by magazines, a smaller number printed. Readers of the Atlantic will remember "A Sea Change," published in our August number.

Julia Ward Howe ("Our Country"), who died on October 17th, at the age of ninety-one, was a lifelong friend and frequent contributor to the Atlantic. The present poem, perfectly characteristic both of Mrs. Howe and of her art, is reprinted from the Atlantic of November, 1861.
NEW YORK TIMES:—

"Kate Douglas Wiggin's personality and her work are amazingly alike, and must be the despair of her biographers, who, armed with butterfly-net and sensitive plate, pursue her darting, flashing, forgetting, the breathless more than admired—she is gone! with all shimmering expressions of nature, the virtue and power of this author and her work lie in just this subtle evasiveness, this gentle afterglow of fading mauve and gold. It may be said of Rebecca and her author that they are not gay, nor sad, pathetic, dramatic, witty, nor wise, but all these—and more."

THE BOOKMAN (New York):—

"Kate Douglas Wiggin is at heart a romanticist whose romance is woven not from the stuff that dreams are made of, but from the homespun threads of everyday life. She has an exuberant and unquenchable spirit of optimism, of the sort that bubbles up spontaneously at the most unlikely moments, casting a dash of gold across her pages, just at the moment when the shadows seem to lie heaviest. She reaches the heart and appeals to the memory because she has in abundance this power of making very ordinary lives seem beautiful; because she writes only of the real life she has seen; and because, from the first story that she wrote up to the most recent, she has always preserved the clear directness of narration, the unaffectedness of form that are the qualities inborn in any one who hopes to interest a youthful audience, to hold bright eager little faces under the spell of a spoken tale."

THE BOOKMAN (London):—

"Mrs. Wiggin is an optimist and really does see life as she paints it. Moreover, she has the divine gift of humour, which is always the basis of the best kind of optimism. It was the Spectator that called the author of the 'Penelope' books 'one of the most successful ambassadors between America and Great Britain.' Mrs. Wiggin excels, where she has done her best work, is in her portraits of children... The men and women of her stories, the quaintest and ruggedest of them, are divinely human, and 'always, in every guise, and through every disfigurement of poverty or pain or ignorance, she sees the angel in the child.'"

Mrs. Wiggin's books which have a special Christmas appeal:

THE BIRDS' CHRISTMAS CAROL. Illustrated. 50 cents.

REBECCA OF SUNNYBROOK FARM. Holiday Edition. With colored frontispiece and illustrations from the play. $1.50.

SUSANNA AND SUE. Illustrated in color. $1.50, net. Postage 15 cents.

THE OLD PEABODY PEW. Illustrated. $1.50.

Houghton Mifflin Company
A LITERARY CONFESSION AND ITS OUTCOME

When the confessions of a "Best Seller" appeared anonymously in the Atlantic Monthly last year, critics were first amazed at the good-nature and frankness with which the unknown author admitted the lightness and somewhat spectacular exaggeration of his books, and then united in predicting a sound and brilliant literary future for him.

Their reasons for this prediction were, first, that best-selling authors, however evanescent their work may be, must have that happy gift for telling a story which is the first requisite in the art of fiction-writing; second, that his frank "confessions" were the best evidence of his literary insight and sense of humor, third, that the "confessions" were written in the smoothest and most sparkling style, and fourth, that the author formally renounced "melodramatic romance" for the surer fields of character and life.

Meredith Nicholson is now officially announced as the author of the "confessions," and his latest novel, "The Siege of the Seven Suitors," though frankly a fantasy, clearly reflects the evolution of his literary ideals, the consistent growth of his art.

It shows unabated his old power for vivid and absorbing story-telling, but with a surer literary touch, a truer portrayal of human nature and, above all, a keener development of wit and humor.

At all bookstores, $1.20 net

HOUGHTON MIFFLIN COMPANY
# A Suggestive List of Choice Gift Books

**Costing not more than $1.00**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Houghton Mifflin Co.</th>
<th>Boston and New York</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Charades.</strong> By William Bellamy</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>“Mr. Bellamy is the best charade-maker in the world.” — Carolyn Wells</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>More Charades</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$1.00, net.</td>
<td>Postage, 10 cents</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>A Century of Charades</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$1.00</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>A Third Century of Charades</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>85 cents, net.</td>
<td>Postage, 5 cents</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>A Second Century of Charades</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>$1.00</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| **Brief Studies in French Letters and Society in the 17th Century.** By Leon H. Vincent | |
| “Mr. Vincent’s style is delightful — lucid, succinct, elegant, quick without carelessness, sprightly without flippancy.” — Boston Advertiser |
| **Hôtel de Rambouillet and the Précieuses.** $1.00 | **Corneille.** $1.00 |
| **The French Academy.** $1.00 |
| **Molière.** 85 cents, net. | Postage, 6 cents |

| **Longfellow’s Sonnets** |
| Edited by Ferris Greenslet |
| “A dainty, charming little book which pleases the eye and speaks to the heart.” — United Presbyterian |
| 75 cents |
| **Cupid’s Almanac** |
| By O. Herford and J. C. Clay |
| “A more fetching or clever volume can scarcely be imagined.” — Baltimore Sun |
| 90 cents, net. | Postage, 10 cents |
| **The New Golfer’s Almanac** |
| By W. L. Stoddard |
| “No better gift for a golfer can be found.” — Nashville Tennessean |
| 90 cents, net. | Postage, 10 cents |
| **Faithless Nelly Gray** |
| By Thomas Hood |
| Illustrated, with old-style cuts, by Robert Seaver |
| 50 cents, net. | Postage, 5 cents |
| **The Singing Leaves** |
| By Josephine Preston Peabody |
| “One of the daintiest and cleverest of the holiday volumes of verse.” — Brooklyn Eagle |
| $1.00, net. | Postage, 5 cents |
| **Hints for Lovers** |
| By Arnold Haultain |
| “Full of wise and witty sayings.” — Detroit Free Press |
| $1.00, net. | Postage, 10 cents |
| **Ye Butcher, Ye Baker** |
| By Robert Seaver |
| “A capital little gift book.” — Brooklyn Eagle |
| Illustrated |
| 50 cents, net. | Postage, 5 cents |
| **John Gilpin** |
| By William Cowper |
| Illustrated, with woodcuts, by Robert Seaver |
| 50 cents, net. | Postage, 5 cents |

| **Riverside Aldine Classics** |
| Hawthorne’s Legends of the Province House, and Other Twice-Told Tales |
| Holmes’s The One-Hoss Shay, The Chambered Nautilus, and Other Poems, Gay and Grave |
| Longfellow’s Evangeline |
| Each, with photogravure frontispiece, 50 cents |
| **Riverside Aldine Series** |
| Lowell’s The Vision of Sir Launfal, A Fable for Critics, and The Commemoration Ode |
| Whittier’s Snow-Bound, and Other Autobiographic Poems |

| **Calendar Books** |
| Daily Selections compiled from the works of |
| Browning | Hawthorne | Longfellow |
| Emerson | Holmes | Lowell | Whittier |
| Mrs. Whitney |
| Each, 25 cents |
WHO ARE THEY?

If you can name any of these
SEVENTY-FIVE FAMOUS CHARACTERS
of history and legend, you will become a candidate in the contest for
$500.00 WORTH OF PRIZES

The figures are all well-known historical and legendary characters, familiar to every child, and the literature of the world is built upon their lives and deeds,—as, for instance, George Washington and Little Red Riding-Hood. All are to be found in

THE CHILDREN'S HOUR

the best ten volumes of children's stories ever collected, and endorsed by the presidents of Harvard, Yale, Princeton, Cornell, Bowdoin, and Leland-Stanford Universities, beside many of the leading laymen and clergymen of the country and a great number of authors.

A large copy of the above picture, in full color, suitable for framing, will be sent FREE on request if you will properly fill out the attached coupon.

Houghton Mifflin Co. (Children's Hour Dept. B.)
Cambridge, Mass.

Please send me, free of charge, a copy of the large colored picture, Heroes and Heroines of The Children's Hour, with information regarding the $500 prize contest.

Name ...................................................
Address ..............................................

The following families may be interested in the above

Name ...................................................
Address ..............................................

Name ...................................................
Address ..............................................
Favorite Books for Children

MISS MUFFET’S CHRISTMAS PARTY
By S. M. CROTHERS
Illustrated. $1.00 net. Postage 8 cents.

BETTY LEICESTER’S CHRISTMAS
By SARAH ORNE JEWETT
Illustrated. $1.00.

UNCLE REMUS AND HIS FRIENDS
NIGHTS WITH UNCLE REMUS
By JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS
Each, illustrated, $1.50.

MR. RABBIT AT HOME
LITTLE MR. THIMBLEFINGER
By JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS
Each, illustrated, $2.00.

JUAN AND JUANITA
By FRANCES C. BAYLOR
Illustrated. $1.50.

THE STORY OF A BAD BOY
By T. B. ALDRICH
Illustrated. $1.25 and $2.00.

DAVY AND THE GOBLIN
By C. E. CARRYL
Illustrated. $1.50.

THE PETERKIN PAPERS
By LUCRETIA P. HALE
Illustrated. $1.50.

HAWTHORNE’S WONDER-BOOK
With Crane’s illustrations in color. $3.00.

THE STORY OF NOAH’S ARK
By E. BOYD SMITH
26 pictures in color. $1.25 net. Postage 5 cents.

KRISTY’S QUEER CHRISTMAS
By OLIVE THORNE MILLER
With colored frontispiece. $1.25.

THE CHILDREN’S LONGFELLOW

JOHN OF THE WOODS
By ABBIE FARWELL BROWN
Illustrated. $1.25.

THE BOOK OF THE LITTLE PAST
By JOSEPHINE PRESTON PEABODY
Illustrated in color. $1.50.

THE BOOK OF NATURE MYTHS
By FLORENCE HOLBROOK
29 illustrations. 65 cents net. Postage 8 cents.

AMERICAN HERO STORIES
By EVA MARCH TAPPAN
96 illustrations. $1.50.

THE GARDEN OF EDEN
By GEORGE HODGES
17 illustrations. $1.50.

THE ADMIRAL’S CARAVAN
By C. E. CARRYL
Illustrated. $1.50.

FRESH POSIES
By ABBIE FARWELL BROWN
Illustrated in color. $1.50.

MOTHER GOOSE IN SILHOUETTES
Cut by KATHARINE G. BUFFUM
Illustrated. 75 cents.

WHEN MOLLY WAS SIX
By ELIZA ORNE WHITE
Illustrated. $1.00.

MOTHER GOOSE MELODIES

Boston HOUGHTON MIFFLIN COMPANY New York
"The well-beloved, sweet, undaunted lady"

ELIZABETH STUART, QUEEN OF BOHEMIA

THE WINTER QUEEN

BY MARIE HAY

While this history of Elizabeth of Bohemia, daughter of James I and VI, is cast in the form of a romance, the details, scenes and characters are all confirmed by the authority of ancient chronicles, by the records of studious searchers through many archives, and by the extensive researches of the author herself, both among printed books and also many hitherto unexplored MS. sources.

Marie Hay is the author of "A German Pompadour," "Diane de Poitiers," and "An Unrequited Loyalty." Outside her books she is known as Baroness Hindenburg.

*With photogravure frontispiece and other illustrations. Demi 8vo, $4.00 net. Postage 20 cents.*

HOUGHTON MIFFLIN COMPANY

4 PARK STREET, BOSTON

85 FIFTH AVE., NEW YORK
Recent English Fiction

A Man's Man by Ian Hay

"A good, clean, straightforward bit of fiction, with likable people in it, and enough action to keep up the suspense throughout."
— Minneapolis Journal.

"The reader will search contemporary fiction far before he meets a novel which will give him the same frank pleasure and amusement."
— London Bookman.

With frontispiece by J. Montgomery Flagg. $1.20 net. Postage 10 cents.

Letters to my Son Anonymous

"Motherhood, with all its wonderful possibilities, takes its right place again in this book."
— London Vanity Fair.

"A document at once feminine, delicate, whimsical and spiritual."
— Chicago Tribune.

"Intensely human."
— Milwaukee Free Press.

$1.00 net. Postage 9 cents.

The Professional Aunt by Mrs. Wemyss

"The legitimate successor of Helen's Babies and sure of a similar success. More one could not ask."
— Clara Louise Burnham.

"A joyous, pleasure-giving volume . . . those who can appreciate children will greatly appreciate her book."

$1.00 net. Postage 10 cents.

Dead Letters by Maurice Baring

"Gossip of the Ages."
— Philadelphia Record.

"An eminently readable and ridiculous book."
— Brooklyn Eagle.

"The letters should be read by all who value historical accuracy and can enjoy a bit of good fooling."
— Yorkshire Post.

$1.25 net. Postage 12 cents.

The Right Stuff by Ian Hay

"We do not know which to admire the more—the author's quiet method of narrating a simple story, or the freshness of the humour with which he manages to irradiate the whole."
— London Telegraph.

"A wholesome, readable, vivacious book. Shows solid qualities which argue a future for the writer."
— Springfield Republican.

With frontispiece by J. Montgomery Flagg. $1.20 net. Postage 10 cents.

Houghton Mifflin Co.
A WRITER OF GREAT PROMISE

(Harry James Smith)

"When Mr. Harry James Smith published 'Amédée's Son' two years ago, The Outlook commented on it as possessing unusual literary quality. His new story, 'Enchanted Ground,' goes a long way toward fulfilling the promise of its predecessor. . . . He is on delicate ground in this story, but never for a moment does his step become wavering or his aim vague. . . . There is extremely good work in this story. Mr. Smith ought to go far." — The Outlook.

"There is pleasure in reading such a well-written story and in finding a young writer who draws and contrasts his characters so sharply." — Springfield Republican.

"Mr. Smith in a singularly clean-minded way keeps the reader's attention centered on the moral struggle through which his characters pass. . . . They are possessed of the frailties of human nature and their moral conquests are achieved without any posing. There is a sincerity as well as literary dignity in the book, which warrants its being regarded as one of the strong and helpful stories of the year." — World To-day, Chicago.

"Harry James Smith gains in strength by the reserve with which he treats 'an episode in the life of a young man.' . . . 'Enchanted Ground' is a notably fine piece of American fiction." — Philadelphia Press.

"This is as fine a piece of literary work and as strong and interesting a novel as has been offered the public for many months. . . . The author's style is all his own — sure, vivid, and singularly pleasing and unaffected as well as forceful." — Baltimore Sun.

"The power is not given to every novelist to preach a strong, wise, and helpful sermon, and, at the same time, to write an absorbing, dramatic, and sweet story. . . . 'Enchanted Ground' is a problem novel — with a solution." — New York Times.

ENCHANTED GROUND
An Episode in the Life of a Young Man
$1.50. Postpaid, $1.32.

HOUGHTON MIFFLIN COMPANY
Clara Louise Burnham's

LATEST NOVEL

CLEVER BETSY

"One of the best stories of this delightful author." — Boston Herald.

"Very few of our contemporary writers of lighter fiction have Mrs. Burnham's gift of sparkling dialogue." — Churchman, N. Y.


Illustrated in color by Rose O'Neill. $1.25 net. Postage 13 cents.

"Wholesome and sweet, full of quiet humor and expressive of a sane and noble outlook upon life." — Chicago News.

Mrs. Burnham's books serve as admirable Christmas gifts

HER OTHER BOOKS

The Leaven of Love With frontispiece
The Right Princess Jewel's Story Book
Jewel Illustrated
The Quest Flower Illustrated. $1.00
Miss Archer Archer "No Gentlemen"
A West Point Wooing, and Other Stories
A Great Love Dearly Bought

Next Door Young Maids and Old The Mistress of Beech Knoll Sweet Clover: A Romance of the White City

Dr. Latimer: A Story of Casco Bay A Sane Lunatic Miss Bagg's Secretary: A West Point Romance The Wise Woman

Boston Houghton Mifflin Company New York
A NEW
Large-Paper Edition
OF
THE COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS OF
WILLIAM WORDSWORTH
IN TEN VOLUMES
WITH SIXTY FULL-PAGE PHOTOGRAVURES

Wordsworth's place in literature is well defined by Matthew Arnold, who, after a careful review of all the great names in English poetry, gives his judgment as follows:

"Taking the roll of our chief poetical names, besides Shakespeare and Milton, from the age of Elizabeth downward, I think it certain that Wordsworth's name deserves to stand, and will finally stand, before them all. . . . He is one of the very chief glories of English poetry; and by nothing is England so glorious as by her poetry."

THE SUPERIORITY OF THIS EDITION OVER ALL OTHERS

I. Its editorial equipment. To the large and steadily growing circle of Wordsworth's admirers, this new edition will, it is believed, make an unusually strong appeal. Its beautiful typography has never before been equaled in any edition. Its full editorial equipment, introductions by Hamilton Wright Mabie and John Burroughs, notes, bibliography and indexes, and its arrangement of the text will be recognized as the most perfect ever offered.

II. The illustrations. In keeping with the spirit of the introductions the edition will be richly illustrated with photogravures, intended to reproduce the atmosphere of Wordsworth's poetry, through the medium of a remarkable series of photographs, taken by the Walmsley brothers. These artists have lived all their lives in the Wordsworth country, and like all the people of that region are enthusiastic admirers of their great poet. Their photography is not of the ordinary commercial kind, but is the product of a genuine pleasure in Wordsworth, combined with a real love of art.

An important feature of this edition will be the unique and interesting notes prepared by the poet himself and printed at the head of each poem. These notes, which were dictated late in life, reveal the time, place, and occasion of the poems and contain many suggestive and characteristic comments upon the circumstances of their composition.

HOUGHTON MIFFLIN COMPANY
4 PARK STREET, BOSTON 85 FIFTH AVENUE, NEW YORK
388 WABASH AVENUE, CHICAGO 323 WITHERSPOON BUILDING, PHILADELPHIA
613 BESSEMER BUILDING, PITTSBURG
231 ARCADE ANNEX, SEATTLE 608 MILLS BUILDING, SAN FRANCISCO

MESSRS. HOUGHTON MIFFLIN COMPANY

Name: ....................................................

Address: .............................................
Salomy Jane
By Bret Harte
Illustrated in color by Harrison Fisher and Arthur I. Keller

This romance of a kiss is the most famous love story of the Far West. Of all the brilliant and popular tales of Bret Harte few have had such wide popularity. On the stage it made a successful play, with Eleanor Robson in the title role. It now appears for the first time in a separate edition with some most interesting pictures in color and tint by Fisher and Keller. It is further embellished with marginal decorations in color and a dainty binding in blue and gold. Its general attractiveness and its popular price make it one of the most inviting gift-books of the year.

12mo, $1.00 net. Postage 8 cents.

Her Letter
By Bret Harte
A classic love story of early California, in an exquisite setting.
Illustrated in color by A. I. Keller. $2.00.

The Courtin'
By James Russell Lowell
"Will make an ideal holiday gift."
— Chicago News.
Illustrated in color by A. I. Keller.
$1.50 net. Postage 13 cents.

Marjorie Daw
By Thomas Bailey Aldrich
"A delicious little romance in a splendid holiday edition."—Philadelphia Record.
Illustrated by J. C. Clay. $2.00.

The Hanging of the Crane
By Henry W. Longfellow
Illustrated in color by A. I. Keller. $2.00.
THE CHRISTMAS ANGEL

By ABBIE FARWELL BROWN

Attractively illustrated by Reginald Birch

In this appealing Christmas tale, Miss Abbie Farwell Brown, so widely known as the author of successful books for children, has produced a book that will have an equal charm for young people and their elders.

The story tells how a little toy Christmas angel brings joy into the lives of a lonely spinster and an unfortunate little girl. The story is an absorbing one, full of tender human pathos; but with a happy ending—a perfect embodiment of the true Christmas spirit. A better gift-book for old or young could scarcely be imagined.

Square 12mo, 60 cents net. Postage 7 cents.

An Illustrated Edition of

REBECCA

OF SUNNYBROOK FARM

By KATE DOUGLAS WIGGIN

Mrs. Wiggin's "Rebecca" has already virtually attained the distinction of a classic as a story of American girlhood. This holiday edition contains a special preface, a charming frontispiece in color by F. C. Yohn, and many artistic reproductions of photographs taken from the play, which is now appearing in New York city.

With decorative cover. 12mo, $1.50.

MRS. WIGGIN'S Earlier but Ever Popular Stories

THE BIRDS' CHRISTMAS CAROL

"One can hardly imagine how it would be possible to write a sweeter story." — The Nation.

Illustrated. 50 cents.

TIMOTHY'S QUEST

Two little waifs in search of a home.

Illustrated. $1.50.

THE STORY OF PATSY

The humorous and touching story of a street boy.

Illustrated. 60 cents.
Entertains the children through the best in them

THE FARM BOOK
By E. BOYD SMITH

THE DAIRY

Bob and Betty visit an "honest and true" farm and see ploughing, sowing, harvesting, milking, etc., which are described in a way that will appeal to children's imagination. The book is a response to a demand for a radical change in juveniles. Mr. Smith's text and colored pictures will arouse the enthusiasm of children and of those who guide their welfare.

With 12 full-page illustrations in color and 24 text pictures by the author. Oblong, $1.50 net. Postage 15 cents.

THE CHILDREN'S BOOK
Edited by HORACE E. SCUDDER

This new edition has an illustrated cover by Maxfield Parrish, a frontispiece by Arthur I. Keller, and 169 illustrations.
"Provides an almost adequate library for home reading for ten years of a child's life."—Chicago Interior. 4to, $2.50.

ROBINSON CRUSOE
By Daniel Defoe

"The boy who first makes his acquaintance with 'Robinson Crusoe' through such a reprint is to be envied."—Philadelphia Press.
Splendidly illustrated in color and black and white by E. Boyd Smith. Large crown 8vo, $1.50 net. Postage 15 cents.
PAGES FROM THE BOOK OF PARIS
By CLAUDE C. WASHBURN

With 43 etchings and drawings by
Lester G. Hornby

This book narrates in word and drawing the impressions and adventures of two Americans in Paris,—one a writer, the other an artist,—both of them familiar with every byway of the most interesting city of the world and with every vagary of its mercurial inhabitants. Its sidewalk cafés, its Bohemian life, its marvelous architecture, its ideals and traditions, its pursuits and caprices, are brought out with remarkable reality and charm. The reader will find Paris invested with a new fascination, and Parisians with a new friendliness and intimacy.

Mr. Hornby's work in etching, which has received enthusiastic recognition both in this country and abroad, is now seen for the first time in volume form.

"Mr. Hornby possesses apparently all of the traits of the painter-etcher that contribute to the pleasure and satisfaction of the observer." — Boston Transcript.

Large crown 8vo, $3.00 net. Postage 15 cents. Boxed.

TRAVELS IN SPAIN
By Philip S. Marden
"Mr. Marden's book cannot fail to prove a serviceable introduction to the Spain of to-day." — Phila. Press.
Fully illustrated. $3.00 net. Postage 18 cents.

WANDERINGS IN THE ROMAN CAMPAGNA
By Rodolfo Lanciani
"So filled with personal experience, enlivened by interesting anecdotes, that it is delightful reading." — Chicago Journal.
Fully illustrated. $3.00 net. Postage 40 cents.

ITALIAN HOURS
By Henry James
"A fine book. . . . Mr. James is at his very best here." — New York Sun.
32 illustrations in color by Joseph Pennell. $7.50 net. Postage 40 cents.

GREEK LANDS AND LETTERS
By F. G. and A. C. E. Allinson
"A volume which may be used with profit by travelers in Greece, but may also be read with delight by those who must do their traveling by their own firesides." — The Living Age.
Illustrated. $2.50 net. Postage 16 cents.
Few autobiographies have been so frank, none, perhaps, has ever been so lighted by the continuous play of a rich and mellow humor as this unique book. In his long life, both in America and in the art centres of Europe, Mr. Vedder has known most of the interesting people of the time,—especially among artists. But the book introduces other eminent men only incidentally; its unique interest lies in its full, candid, and breezy embodiment of the author's own ripe experience and engaging temperament. One of the best talkers of his time, Mr. Vedder in his book has contrived to express himself so fully that the delighted reader has a feeling that he is engaged in an intimate conversation, listening to the personal reminiscences or humorous whimsies, the suggestive asides, of a man of genius. Not the least notable side of the book is its artistic side. It is lavishly illustrated from hundreds of reproductions of Mr. Vedder's paintings, sketches, etc., used both as full-page illustrations and as text-cuts in such a way as not only to embellish, but actually to illustrate the text. The author has also furnished the cover design, half titles, and head and tail pieces.

Profusely illustrated. 8vo, $6.00 net. Postage 30 cents.

THE AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF HENRY M. STANLEY

"Stanley's story of his early life is not only profoundly interesting, but is full of stimulating thoughts and experiences, especially for young men." — The Nation. Illustrated. 8vo, $5.00 net. Postage 25 cents.

RECOLLECTIONS
By Washington Gladden

"It bears from cover to cover the stamp of a noble individuality." — Providence Journal. With portrait. Large crown 8vo, $2.00 net. Postage 20 cents.

THE AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF NATHANIEL S. SHALER

"The reader is impressed by the remarkable versatility of Professor Shaler, as well as his extraordinary mental alertness and perennial interest in whatever affected mankind." — Review of Reviews. Illustrated. 8vo, $4.00 net. Postage 25 cents.

REMINISCENCES, 1819-1899
By Julia Ward Howe

"Mrs. Howe has written a very pleasant book and one that will add to the multitude of her friends wherever it is read." — The Nation. Illustrated. Large crown 8vo, $2.50.
Gift-Books

DARIUS GREEN AND HIS FLYING-MACHINE
By JOHN T. TROWBRIDGE

The first separate edition of Mr. Trowbridge's famous poem is laughably illustrated by Wallace Goldsmith, and makes one of the most timely and amusing gift books of the year. Every one who witnessed or read about the aviation meets should possess this hilarious classic.

Thin 12mo, 50 cents net. Postage 4 cents.

IN THE CATSKILLS
By JOHN BURROUGHS

"Burroughs ranks second only to Thoreau in his combination of fine literary style, keen observation, and wise philosophy. These qualities make this book one that is worth reading many times."—San Francisco Chronicle.
Illustrated from photographs by Clifton Johnson.
Crown 8mo, $1.50 net. Postage 14 cents.

TALES FROM THE OLD FRENCH
By ISABEL BUTLER

Quaint stories of chivalry and honor, with a mingling of tears, sunshine, and love, told in a style as melodious as a troubadour's ballad. Distinctively printed and bound. Narrow 12mo, $1.25 net. Postage 12 cents.

STORIES AND TALES
By SARAH ORNE JEWETT

An attractive collected edition containing all of Miss Jewett's best and most representative work, unsurpassed in American prose fiction for fidelity to life, unforced humor and pathos, and quiet perfection of style.
With photogravure frontispieces. 7 vols., 12mo, $7.00 net. Carriage extra.

CRANFORD
By Mrs. Gaskell

A compact, bookish little Holiday Edition of one of the most delightful stories ever written. With portrait of Mrs. Gaskell and an engraved title-page. Bound in boards, leather back. 16mo, $1.10 net. Postage 8 cents.

PIPPA PASSES, AND MEN AND WOMEN
By Robert Browning

This dainty edition contains the favorite Browning poems in a form which will appeal to every book-lover. There are ten exquisite full-page illustrations in color by E. Fortescue Brickdale, and the binding is full, flexible leather with gilt edges. 12mo, $1.25 net. Postage 6 cents.

HER BOOK: An Engaged Girl's Record Book
By Mabel M. Swan

"It is beautiful in its make-up, has a practical value, and makes an excellent gift-book."
—Boston Transcript. In full flexible leather, $2.00 net. Postage 11 cents.
AMONG FRIENDS
By SAMUEL M. CROTHERS
The unusual viewpoint is the charm of these sparkling essays on such topics as "The Hundred Worst Books," "The Merry Devil of Education," "In Praise of Politicians," etc. It will prove an admirable holiday book for discriminating readers.
12mo, $1.25 net. Postage 12 cents.

OLD PEOPLE
By HARRIET E. PAINE
This is a book of mellow wisdom for readers past middle life. It is full of a sane and cheery optimism firmly grounded upon experience. Edited, with Biographical Introduction, by Alice Brown.
Square crown 8vo, $1.25 net. Postage 12 cents.

AT THE SIGN OF THE HOBBY-HORSE
By Elizabeth Bisland
"This delectable volume is in reality a series of literary essays, and for all her wit, humor, and playful satire the author is distinguished for nothing so much as her common sense in an uncommon degree."—San Francisco Chronicle.
Square crown 8vo, $1.25 net. Postage 11 cents.

LETTERS TO MY SON
(Anonymous)
"Women, particularly, will appreciate the vital essence of these letters, but no one can read them without feeling their fascination. It is an unusual book, one of power and delicacy."—Literary Digest.
12mo, $1.25 net. Postage 9 cents.

ESSAYS ON THE SPOT
By Charles D. Stewart
"From the best of Mr. Stewart's essays we get a flavor which recalls Lowell's too rare casual papers. Throughout the book there is a strong, winning, humorous, companionable quality about the man."—New York Times.
12mo, $1.25 net. Postage 11 cents.

DEAD LETTERS
By Maurice Baring
"The whimsicality of the volume is really delightful, and whoever enjoys that insidious humor which makes one laugh within, will enjoy to the full this original collection of letters from The Dead Letter Office of the World."—Chicago Tribune.
12mo, $1.25 net. Postage 12 cents.

OUR HOUSE
AND THE PEOPLE IN IT
By ELIZABETH ROBINS PENNELL
The biographer of Whistler and Leland has written some intimate, kindly descriptions of artist life in old London chambers, with poignant, humorous "cross sections" of the household's love affairs.
12mo, $1.25 net. Postage 12 cents.
THE CORSICAN
A DIARY OF NAPOLEON'S LIFE IN HIS OWN WORDS

In the endless flood of Napoleonic literature this book is unique and, it is believed, epoch-making. Absolutely and entirely in his own words, it tells the story of the great Emperor's life and career from birth to death with most extraordinary vividness and frankness, both as concerns his military campaigns and public affairs and the more intimate details of his domestic life, and even his thoughts and moods. It is compiled and translated by Professor R. M. Johnston from letters, speeches, notes, etc., etc.

Crown 8vo, $1.75 net. Postage 15 cents.

THE JAPANESE LETTERS OF LAFCADIO HEARN
Edited by Elizabeth Bisland

These letters, the most revealing and interesting Hearn ever wrote, give his frankest views of Japan and are the final expression of his own temperament and views of life. Elizabeth Bisland, his biographer, has provided an Introduction containing a brilliant study of Hearn as a letter-writer and master of prose, with some interesting new facts about his life.

Illustrated. 8vo, $3.00 net. Postage 20 cents.

EMERSON'S JOURNALS
VOLS. III AND IV, 1833-37
Edited by E. W. Emerson and W. E. Forbes

These two volumes, now first published, cover five important and critical years in Emerson's life, including his voyage to the Mediterranean, his stay in Italy, Paris, and England, his settling in Concord, and his marriage with Miss Jackson. There is much about his brother Charles, who died in 1836, his new friend Alcott, Margaret Fuller, his sermons in East Lexington, and his lectures in Boston.

Each, illustrated, crown 8vo, $1.75 net. Postage 13 cents.

RICHARD H. DANA, JR.
SPEECHES IN STIRRING TIMES AND LETTERS TO A SON
Edited by R. H. Dana, 3d

There have been few more interesting Americans than Richard H. Dana, Jr., the author of the classic, "Two Years Before the Mast," and later one of the most distinguished lawyers and publicists of his time. The present volume contains some of his speeches and addresses on questions which are still living issues, and also a series of letters which show charmingly the more intimate side of his character.

With portraits. 8vo, $3.00 net. Postage 20 cents.
JOHN BROWN
A BIOGRAPHY, FIFTY YEARS AFTER
By OSWALD GARRISON VILLARD

"Mr. Villard has seized well a splendid opportunity and has written one of the great biographies of our literature." — John T. Morse, Jr.

Illustrated. 8vo, $5.00 net. Postage 26 cents.

AN AMERICAN CITIZEN
THE LIFE OF W. H. BALDWIN, JR.
By JOHN GRAHAM BROOKS


JEANNE D'ARC
THE MAID OF FRANCE
By MARY ROGERS BANGS

This story of Joan of Arc tells her career simply, directly, and with great dramatic force. Extremes of interpretation have been avoided, and the interest centres in the girl herself — her wonderful story. The author's power of vivid description and her vigorous, attractive style are particularly appealing, and her work is both sympathetic and authoritative.

With frontispiece in color. 12mo, $1.25 net. Postage 12 cents.

THE LIFE OF MARY LYON
By BETH BRADFORD GILCHRIST

"Few college women of to-day realize the debt they owe to this brave New England pioneer, or the price she paid for the intellectual liberty they enjoy. Her Life is a book not easily to be laid aside from hand or memory." — The Churchman.

Illustrated. Sq. crown 8vo, $1.50 net. Postage 14 cents.

THE WINTER QUEEN
ELIZABETH OF BOHEMIA
By MARIE HAY

While this history of "the well-beloved sweet unhappy lady," Elizabeth Stuart, is cast in the form of a romance, the details, scenes, and characters are all confirmed by the authority of ancient chronicles, by the records of studious searchers through many archives, and by the extensive researches of the author herself, both among printed books and also many hitherto unexplored MS. sources.

Illustrated. Demi 8vo, $4.00 net. Postage 20 cents.
Fiction

THE SIEGE OF
THE SEVEN
SUITORS

By MEREDITH NICHOLSON

The unique love affairs of "Hezekiah" and Cecilia Hollister (girls in ten thousand) and the predicaments of the seven — or possibly more — suitors who besiege them, combine to make this the greatest triumph in fiction yet achieved by the author of "The House of a Thousand Candles."

The airy comedy, which takes place at a palatial country house near New York, is absolutely fresh in its appeal, and the dialogue never flags, while throughout there is an elusive mystery that keeps even the most hardened novel reader on edge.

*With frontispiece in color by C. Coles Phillips and 20 illustrations by Reginald Birch.* 12mo, $1.20 net. Postage 14 cents.

ENCHANTED GROUND
AN EPISODE IN THE LIFE OF A YOUNG MAN

By HARRY JAMES SMITH

The story of a young architect new to New York, — a story of temptation, struggle, and self-mastery for the hero, of hardly won charity and wisdom for the heroine, of final happiness for both.

"We suspect that this story will prove, if not a 'best' seller, a very good one. It has a strong vein of sentiment, a flexible and kindly humor, a plot directly concerned with a pair of young lovers, and a vigorous style." — The Nation.

"That it will be a favorite seems to us a safe prediction. . . . There is no part of it which, once begun, is likely to be left unread." — The Dial.

12mo, $1.20 net. Postage 12 cents.

HUSBAND, and
THE FORBIDDEN GUESTS

By JOHN CORBIN

A powerful play dealing with a typically American husband and wife, together with a one-act piece on race suicide, by one of the leading American dramatists. "Husband" is to be played in New York this season.

12mo, $1.25 net. Postage 10 cents.
JOHN WINTERBOURNE'S FAMILY

By ALICE BROWN

"A delightful and unusual story. The manner in which the hero's male solitude is invaded and set right is amusing and eccentric enough to have been devised by the late Frank Stockton. It is a story that is well worth reading."
— New York Sun.

12mo, $1.35 net. Postage 13 cents.

COUNTRY NEIGHBORS

By Alice Brown

"One of the best series of New England character stories ever brought together." — Boston Transcript.

12mo, $1.20 net. Postage 11 cents.

THE EMPTY HOUSE

AND OTHER STORIES

By Elizabeth Stuart Phelps Ward

The intense vigor and reality which are the most striking characteristics of Mrs. Ward's work, and first won her her large following, are particularly noticeable in these eight stories of typical American men and women. A more gripping collection it would be hard to find.

Illustrated. 12mo, $1.20 net. Postage 12 cents.

THE M concessions OF EVE

By WILLIAM J. HOPKINS

"Mr. Hopkins is a true humorist. His distinction is to have found a new literary field and to have peopled it with original and living characters that may not unjustly give him claim to rank with the best of our living American writers." — Boston Transcript.

Tall 12mo, $1.00 net. Postage 9 cents.

OLD HARBOR

By William J. Hopkins

"To any readers who love 'Pride and Prejudice' and 'Cranford,' 'Old Harbor' may be recommended without the slightest misgiving or reservation." — New York Times. Sq. crown 8vo, $1.25 net. Postage 14 cents.

THE ROYAL AMERICANS

By Mary Hallock Foote

"A lucid, strong story of colonial days in New York, which may be cordially commended." — Chicago Tribune.

$1.25 net. Postage 13 cents.

THE PROFESSIONAL AUNT

By Mary C. E. Wemyss

"The ways of children, their moods and manners, have seldom been more charmingly portrayed." — Cleveland Plain-Dealer. $1.00 net. Postage 9 cents.
A MAN'S MAN
By IAN HAY

"An admirable romance of adventure. It tells of the life of one Hughie Marrable, who, from college days to the time when fate relented, had no luck with women. The story is cleverly written and full of sprightly axioms." — Phila. Ledger.

"It is a very joyous book, and the writer's powers of characterization are much out of the common." — The Dial.

With Frontispiece. 12mo, $1.20 net. Postage 10 cents.

THE RIGHT STUFF
By IAN HAY

"A wholesome, readable, vivacious novel — one of the most readable of the season." — Springfield Republican.

With Frontispiece. 12mo, $1.20 net. Postage 10 cents.

CLEVER BETSY
By CLARA LOUISE BURNHAM

"Mrs. Burnham's new story is a sweet little study of a staunch and sturdy New England spinster. The romance begins on the Maine coast, skips lightly to Yellowstone Park, and returns to Fairport for its happy culmination." — Chicago Record-Herald.

"Very few of our contemporary writers of lighter fiction have Mrs. Burnham's gift of sparkling dialogue." — The Churchman.

Illustrated by Rose O'Neill. 12mo, $1.25 net. Postage 12 cents.

THE DUKE'S PRICE
By Demetre and Kenneth Brown

"The story of an international marriage, told with zest, and achieving sustained interest." — Chicago Tribune.

Illus. $1.20 net. Postage 12 cents.

THE GODPARENTS
By Grace Sartwell Mason

"A delightful little comedy of youth and health and outdoor happiness." — The Bookman.

Illus. $1.10 net. Postage 9 cents.

THE TWISTED FOOT
By H. M. Rideout

"A stirring tale of Malay mystery with its full measure of thrills." — Detroit Free Press.

Illus. $1.20 net. Postage 11 cents.

FARMING IT
By Henry A. Shute

"Includes more fun than is concealed in all Judge Shute's other books taken together." — Living Age.

Illus. $1.20 net. Postage 12 cents.
THE BUNNIKINS-BUNNIES IN EUROPE
By EDITH B. DAVIDSON

The Bunnikins-Bunnies family, which in the story of their summer "in Camp" has proved a favorite with thousands of children, is now taken by Miss Davidson on a most interesting trip abroad. Their funny experiences and adventures, which are divertingly illustrated by Miss Atwood, will delight every child.

Illustrated in color by Clara E. Atwood. 50 cents net. Postage 5 cents.

THE BUNNIKINS-BUNNIES IN CAMP

"It is not easy to find just the right book for very small children, but this satisfies both by text and illustration." — Christian Register.

Illustrated. 50 cents net. Postage 5 cents.

LITTLE GIRL BLUE
By JOSEPHINE SCRIBNER GATES

This story of how "Little Girl Blue" (a live doll) lived in the woods until she learned to say "please" will appeal to every child's sense of humor. As a gift-book for little folks it is ideal.

Illustrated in color by Virginia K. Clark. 50 cents net. Postage 5 cents.

FINELLA IN FAIRYLAND
By DEMETRA KENNETH BROWN

This appropriately illustrated book tells the adventures in fairyland of a little girl who had not learned to be kind until the butterflies, Mr. Squirrel, Mr. Rooster, and even the fairies themselves, taught her.

"A charming fantasy teaching kindness to animals." — Pittsburgh Gazette- Times.

Illustrated. 50 cents net. Postage 5 cents.

FLUTTERFLY
By CLARA LOUISE BURNHAM

"The lesson that only where Love is is there comfort or joy is worth learning by children and grown-ups alike, and it could hardly be conveyed more acceptably to the small ones than in Mrs. Burnham's little book with its pleasing illustrations." — Milwaukee Free Press.

Illustrated in color. 75 cents.

Illustrated in color by Clara E. Atwood. 50 cents net. Postage 5 cents.
LIGHT HORSE HARRY'S LEGION
By EVERETT T. TOMLINSON

"A very good story of adventure in the Carolinas during the Revolutionary war." — Rochester Post-Express.

"This is a real boy's book, plenty of action, plenty of vigorous talk, and plenty of heroism." — Chicago News.

Illustrated. Crown 8vo, $1.50.

THE CRASHAW BROTHERS
By ARTHUR STANWOOD PIER

"A good story of sport for boys, in which the athletic exploits of two brothers at rival schools are narrated spiritedly and entertainingly." — Philadelphia North American.

Illustrated. 12mo, $1.50.

AN ARMY MULE
By CHARLES MINER THOMPSON

"The mule in the case is a farmer who won't give in once he makes up his mind to a thing. The story is replete with quaint humor, rich in its character drawing, and decidedly amusing." — Springfield Republican.

Illustrated. 16mo, $1.00 net. Postage 8 cents.

TALES FROM THE ALHAMBRA
By WASHINGTON IRVING

The six most absorbing stories from Irving's masterpiece, arranged for young readers by Josephine Brower and illustrated most charmingly, in a book that will become a juvenile classic.

Illustrated in color by C. E. Brock.

Sewing crown 8vo, $1.25 net. Postage 12 cents.
THE HOME-COMERS
By WINIFRED KIRKLAND

A story of four Western orphans, from 8 to 18, who come East to live with their grandmother.

"Rarely does one come across a book with that breath of freshness and whole-hearted interest belonging to Miss Kirkland's story for girls, which will also delight grown-ups by its wholesomeness, sincerity, and sense of fun." — Milwaukee Free Press

Illustrated. 12mo, $1.20 net. Postage 11 cents.

WHEN SARAH WENT TO SCHOOL
By ELSIE SINGMASTER

This is a sequel to "When Sarah Saved the Day," but it may be fully appreciated without having read the earlier book. It is unlike the ordinary stories of girls at boarding-school, and shows how by steady persistency and habitual cheerfulness a little Pennsylvania German won out, in spite of her shyness and quaint dialect.

Illustrated. 12mo, $1.00.

STAR PEOPLE
By KATHARINE FAY DEWEY

A fairy book of astronomy. These fanciful stories about Cassiopeia, Andromeda, Orion, Perseus, the Great Bear, the Little Bear, and other Star People were told to three little girls, and all young readers will find them entertaining.

Illustrated. Sq. crown 8vo, $1.50.

AN OLD, OLD STORY-BOOK
Compiled by EVA MARCH TAPPAN

In this book Miss Tappan has brought together the Old Testament stories that children always have enjoyed and always will enjoy. The text used is that of the Authorized Version, but everything is omitted that would lessen the charm of the stories for children.

Illustrated. Sq. 12mo, $1.50.
SCOTTIE AND HIS LADY
By MARGARET MORSE

The exciting adventures of a collie dog and his influence upon all his acquaintances,—a story full of humor, pathos, and the spirit of comradeship with dumb animals. It will interest readers of all ages.

Illustrated in tint by H. M. Brett. 12mo, $1.10 net. Postage 10 cents.

WILDERNESS PETS
By EDWARD BRECK

The experiences of Uncle Ned Buckshaw and his young friends with two bear-cubs, a moose-calf, and other creatures of the Nova Scotia Forest. True stories of animals told for older boys and girls.


Illustrated. Sp. crown 8vo, $1.50 net. Postage 15 cents.

BROTHERS IN FUR
By ELIZA ORNE WHITE

The story of four kittens—Joe, Billy, Tommy, and Sammy—and the many adventures of their youth, told in Miss White's diverting and enlivening way.

Illustrated. Sp. 12mo, $1.00.

DIXIE KITTEN
By EVA MARCH TAPPAN

Dixie Kitten was at first a barn kitten, but became the favorite of the household, and her life and adventures as told by Miss Tappan will have a charm for all children.

Illustrated chapter headings. Sp. 12mo, $1.00.

DOGS AND MEN
By Henry C. Merwin

"Will delight all animal-lovers and perhaps convert some animal-haters."—The Dial.

Illustrated. 60 cents net. Postage 6 cents.

STICKEEN
By John Muir

"A little masterpiece."—Philadelphia Press.

60 cents net. Postage 8 cents.

ADrift ON AN ICE-PAN
By Wilfred T. Grenfell

"Dramatic and truly thrilling."—New York Globe.

Illus. 75 cents net. Postage 8 cents.
THE QUALITIES OF MEN
By JOSEPH JASTROW

An interpretation of the contrasts in temperament, ability, ideals, and general social relations which may be observed in the people about us. Some of the subjects are: Sensibility and Morals, Responsiveness of Feminine Quality to Masculine Ideals, Individual Quality and the Restraint of Convention, Contrasts of Culture, Square Holes and Round Pegs, the Hazard of High Quality, etc.

10¢. $1.00 net. Postage 10 cents.

THE NEW LAOKOON
By IRVING BABBITT

"In abundant learning, lightly carried; in the number and importance of the distinctions it establishes; in a certain passion of the intellect and masculine eloquence, The New Laokoon "seems to me no whit inferior to the old." — J. F. Mather, Jr., in The Nation.

Crown 8vo, $1.25 net. Postage 10 cents.

A STUDY OF THE DRAMA
By Brander Matthews

"Prof. Matthews writes for cultured men and women who are fond of the theatre and wish to see plays intelligently."— Chicago Record-Herald. Illustrated. $1.50 net. Postage 14 cents.

ENGLISH LITERATURE IN ACCOUNT WITH RELIGION
By Edward M. Chapman

A delightful and masterly study of nineteenth century literature." — San Francisco Chronicle.

$2.00 net. Postage 17 cents.

THE PIPER
By Josephine Preston Peabody
Recently awarded the prize by the Shakespeare Memorial Theatre.

"We have no other American poet whose muse is capable of such a sustained and inspired flight in the atmosphere of poetic drama." — N. Y. Times.

$1.10 net. Postage 10 cents.

A MASQUE OF SYBILS
By Florence Converse
A lyrical drama combining the charm of an old miracle play with the insight of a modern imagination.

$1.00 net. Postage 5 cents.

AT SUNSET
By Julia Ward Howe
A collection of Mrs. Howe's later poems upon which she was engaged at the time of her death. They were written mostly during the last eleven years, many of them for notable public occasions.

With portrait. $1.25 net. Postage 8 cents.

A MASQUE OF SYBILS
By Florence Converse

"It is a genuine pleasure to read a book written in the spirit of loving, yet discriminating appreciation which characterizes this study." — Baltimore Sun, Illustrated. $1.25 net. Postage 8 cents.

ROSE OF THE WIND
By Anna Hempstead Branch
A charming piece of symbolism in dramatic form, a striking narrative poem, and other shorter poems.

$1.25 net. Postage 11 cents.
IN THE FOOTPRINTS OF HEINE
By HENRY JAMES FORMAN

A mingled flavor of life and letters, of wayside adventure and poetic inspiration, gives to this story of a walking trip through the Harz forest that flavor which in such books as Irving's "Sketch Book," Heine's "Harzreise," and Stevenson's "Travels with a Donkey," has never failed to give permanent pleasure. The walking trip was an interesting one, not the least of its attractions being the German girl who appears engagingly from chapter to chapter.

Illustrated by Frank K. Stone.

$2.00 net. Postage 13 cents.

THE RUSSIAN ROAD TO CHINA
By LINDON BATES, JR.

"A book of the most modern and open-eyed observation on things as they are in Eastern Russia, and as they are likely soon to be in the adjacent parts of China. It is capital reading, for the author is an inquiring and amusing traveler. The student of social and political development in that part of the world can hardly neglect this book." — Literary Digest.

Illustrated. Large crown 8vo, $3.00 net. Postage 18 cents.

YOUNG AMERICANS IN THE BRITISH ISLES
By EVERETT T. TOMLINSON

"An excellent book for boys and girls under fifteen. Mr. Tomlinson tells his readers just enough to excite their desire to know more." — The Outlook.

Illustrated. 12mo, $1.50.

TERRY'S MEXICO

"The author has summarized in his volume more practical information about Mexico than can be found in any single volume on that country in English." — New York Sun.

With maps and plans. Pocket size. $2.50 net. Postpaid.

GREECE AND THE AEGEAN ISLANDS
By Philip S. Marden


Illustrated. $3.00 net. Postage 19 cents.

VENETIAN LIFE
By W. D. Howells

"Mr. Howells's most characteristic book." — The Outlook.

Illustrated in color. $5.00.
SPORT AND TRAVEL IN THE FAR EAST

By J. C. GREW

"I was greatly interested in your book ... and particularly enjoyed the two chapters on 'Ibex Shooting' and 'Markhor and Wild Sheep Shooting in Baltistan.' Your description, both of the actual hunting and the people and surroundings, is really excellent; and even more should be said of the chapter in which you describe your really noteworthy experience in hunting the cave tiger of China ... I cannot imagine a more thrilling or thoroughly sportsmanlike experience." — Theodore Roosevelt.

Fully illustrated. Small 8vo, $3.00 net. Postage 17 cents.

LETTERS TO A SALMON FISHER'S SONS

By A. H. CHAYTOR


Illustrated. Large crown 8vo, $3.00 net. Postage 15 cents.

NOTES ON NEW ENGLAND BIRDS

By HENRY D. THOREAU

Arranged and Edited by Francis H. Allen

"Thoreau saw much and sympathetically, and it is very well worth while to have this intelligently edited compilation of his notes." — The Nation.

Illustrated. 12mo, $1.75 net. Postage 13 cents.

METHODS OF ATTRACTING BIRDS

By GILBERT H. TRAFTON

All who like to have birds around them in the country or suburbs will be glad of this handbook, the only one of its kind adapted to American conditions.

Illustrated. 12mo, $1.25 net. Postage 9 cents.

SWIMMING

By EDWIN T. BREWSTER

"A very useful and clever little book which every one who tempts the sea ought to possess." — Literary Digest.

Illustrated. 16mo, $1.00 net. Postage 6 cents.

LITTLE GARDENS FOR BOYS AND GIRLS

By MYRTA MARGARET HIGGINS

"May be recommended without reservation." — New York Tribune.

Illustrated. Sq. 12mo, $1.10 net. Postage 10 cents.
THE BATTLE OF THE WILDERNESS
By MORRIS SCHAFF

General Schaff's vivid, human account of the Battle of the Wilderness will immediately take its place as the authoritative work on this subject. Aside from its remarkable accuracy, it is a masterpiece of literary description. The wounding of Longstreet, which the author considers the determining factor of the campaign if not of the whole war, Gordon's charge, and a score of other striking events in this memorable struggle are pictured with wonderful force.

With maps. Large crown 8vo, $2.00 net.
Postage 16 cents.

MY FRIEND THE INDIAN
By JAMES McLAUGHLIN

"No book on Indians and Indian affairs of modern times, that we are aware of, is so intensely interesting, so fair-minded, and so just as this." — Detroit Free Press.

"Some of the episodes are truly thrilling. Indeed, there is not a dull page in the book." — Phila. Ledger.

Illustrated. Large crown 8vo, $2.50 net.
Postage 17 cents.

THE GERMAN ELEMENT IN THE UNITED STATES
By A. B. Fauth

"This work will come in the nature of a revelation to even readers of German birth, not to speak of the surprise of the general public at finding the debt we owe to German blood." — Detroit Free Press.

2 vols. Illustrated. 8vo, $7.50 net.
Postage 40 cents.

EDUCATION IN THE UNITED STATES
By Charles F. Thwing

An authoritative and orderly history of the remarkable and significant development of education in the 45 years since the Civil War.

$1.25 net. Postage 12 cents.

THE STONE AGE IN NORTH AMERICA
By WARREN K. MOOREHEAD

This authoritative archaeological work is the result of over twenty years' study of the ornaments, weapons, utensils, and ceremonial paraphernalia of the American Indians. It is an attempt to establish prehistoric cultures through the distribution of art forms.

700 illustrations. 2 vols. 8vo, $5.00 net.
Postage extra.
THE
SPIRIT OF DEMOCRACY
By LYMAN ABBOTT

A searching and inspiring discussion of the essential principles of Democracy. Dr. Abbott’s wide knowledge of economic conditions and vigorous idealism have never been fused in a more notable book. Some of the chapter headings are: Present Conditions in Industry; Political Socialism; The Tendency of Democracy; The Home, The Church, The School; Who should Govern? etc.

Crown 8vo, $1.25 net. Postage 11 cents.

THE HEALTH OF THE CITY
By Hollis Godfrey

“There is no conceivable person residing under modern conditions who may not find food for thought in this excellent presentation of facts.” — N. Y. Christian Advocate.


$1.25 net. Postage 11 cents.

SOCIALISM
A Critical Analysis
By Oscar D. Skelton

The more significant contributions made to socialist theory and practice during the past century, chief stress being laid on Marxian socialism.

THE CONQUEST OF CONSUMPTION
By Woods Hutchinson

“To read this optimistic, intelligently-written, and practical little book will start more people on the road to restored health than anything the critic has recently come across.” — Baltimore Sun.

Illus. $1.00 net. Postage 10 cents.

PUBLIC OWNERSHIP OF TELEPHONES
On the Continent of Europe
By ARTHUR N. HOLCOMBE

This timely volume is the result of two years’ impartial study and investigation abroad, and shows what we may learn from the actual management of the telephone business by public officials.

8vo, $2.00 net. Postage 17 cents.

EVERY-DAY BUSINESS FOR WOMEN
By MARY ARONETTA WILBUR

“A book so thoroughly and obviously useful that one wonders why it was not written long ago.” — Baltimore Eve. Sun.

“It gives simple and accurate instructions in just the things most women do not know.” — Pittsburg Gazette-Times.

12mo, $1.25 net. Postage 9 cents.
THE PSYCHOLOGY OF RELIGIOUS EXPERIENCE
By EDWARD SCRIBNER AMES

An important, original contribution to our understanding of the origin and nature of religion. While the argument is so clearly put as to be easily followed by a layman, the book cannot be overlooked by the religious teacher or the psychologist.

"A notable volume ... an exceedingly able and condensed résumé." — Literary Digest.

Large crown 8vo, $2.50 net. Postage 19 cents.

THE PRINCIPLES OF PRAGMATISM
By H. HEATH BAWDEN

"An excellent exposition of this philosophy. While the professional philosopher will find it suggestive, the lay reader of intelligence will see in it a clear and intelligible explanation of the most recent tendency of metaphysical thought." — Literary Digest.

"A valuable addition to philosophic literature." — London Academy.

Crown 8vo, $1.50 net. Postage 14 cents.

PRIMITIVE PSYCHO-THERAPY AND QUACKERY
By ROBERT M. LAWRENCE, M.D.

A collection of curious, interesting, and sometimes very amusing facts and incidents showing how in all ages men have used and misused the influence of mind over body for healing purposes, through amulets, talismans, phylacteries, royal touch, relics, etc.

8vo, $2.00 net. Postage 16 cents.

THE WORLD OF DREAMS
By HAVELOCK ELLIS

A clear, interesting, scholarly, but not too technical study of the elements of dream life, the logic of dreams, the effects of physical conditions, aviation in dreams, symbolism, dreams of the dead, memory in dreams, etc.

THE IDEAL TEACHER
By George H. Palmer

The inspiring ideal set forth in this book will stimulate every teacher to greater achievement in his profession.

35 cents net. Postpaid.

THE TEACHER'S PHILOSOPHY
By Wm. DeW. Hyde

A helpful little book on the value of personality in the teacher as a means of aiding pupils to find and develop their own individuality.

35 cents net. Postpaid.

A BEGINNER'S HISTORY OF PHILOSOPHY
By H. E. Cushman

Professor Cushman has shown the historical setting of the philosophers in such a way as to prevent the student from getting the idea that philosophy was outside of and apart from all other forms of human activity.

Vol. I. Ancient and Medieval Philosophy. 8vo, $1.60 net. Postpaid.
## Religious

**THE ESSENCE OF RELIGION**

*By BORDEN PARKER BOWNE*

Professor Bowne completed the preparation of this volume just before his death. It deals in a stimulating way with Righteousness as the Essence of Religion, the true relation of Salvation and Belief, the Law of Successful Living, etc., etc.

*Crown 8vo, $1.50 net. Postage 13 cents.*

---

**PERSONAL POWER**

*By WILLIAM J. TUCKER*

"Direct, straightforward talks forming a series of counsels of value to thousands of students the country over. The appeal is to mature young men responsible for their own self-direction, debtors to their college and their parents for the opportunities afforded them, and preparing for serious work in the world as business and professional men, as citizens and Christians."—*The Congregationalist.*

*Crown 8vo, $1.50 net. Postage 12 cents.*

---

**THE OLD TESTAMENT NARRATIVE**

*Arranged and edited by Alfred D. Sheffield*

The King James version of the Old Testament arranged in its correct sequence as a history of Israel, printed like a modern book without divisions into verses, etc., and furnished with supplementary footnotes.

*Illustrated. 12mo, $1.50 net. Postage 15 cents.*

---

**ETHICS FOR CHILDREN**

*By Ella Lyman Cabot*

"The most successful attempt to supply the need of a guide for moral teaching in the school and the home."—*Boston Transcript.*  
*$1.25 net. Postpaid.*

---

**THE EARLY RELIGION OF ISRAEL**

*By Lewis B. Paton*

"A lucid, scholarly, and concise presentation of the best results of modern Christian scholarship."—*Boston Herald.*

*50 cents net. Postage 5 cents.*

---

**RELIGION AND MIRACLE**

*By GEORGE A. GORDON*

For this new edition Dr. Gordon has written a new introduction and much important additional material.

"He has treated his subject with courageous candor and spiritual intelligence."—*The Outlook.*

LXXV SONNETS
By WILLIAM WORDSWORTH

As arranged in three groups, Nature, Man, and The Poet, these Sonnets represent all the elements of Wordsworth's poetic inspiration with singular completeness, and will be found to have a surprising freshness and charm. They are printed in the simplest manner possible, one to a leaf, from an American version of Baskerville's beautiful 18th-century type, on imported hand-made paper. The binding is of paper boards with ribbed linen back and paper label.


RECORDS OF A LIFELONG FRIENDSHIP
R. W. EMERSON and W. H. FURNESS

A rare bit of biographical literature. These letters show the affectionate side of Emerson's temperament, while the variety of subject and the play of temperament on both sides make them delightful reading. An unpublished poem is reproduced in facsimile, written by Emerson and illustrated by Furness at the ages of 10 and 11, and there are several important hitherto unpublished portraits of Emerson and his friends.


BOSTON COMMON: SCENES FROM FOUR CENTURIES
By M. A. DeWOLFE HOWE

A learned and picturesque account of the development of Boston Common, the historic events which have taken place on it, and its unique relation to the civic life of the people. The numerous illustrations from rare old prints, engravings, etc., form an extremely interesting feature.

*Special Limited Edition. 500 numbered copies for sale. Illustrated. Tall 4to, $6.00 net. Postpaid.*

A POET IN EXILE
By JOHN HAY

"A little parcel of letters written from Warsaw and Springfield, Ill., by John Hay, just graduated from Brown University, to Nora Perry, his much admired and esteemed friend in Providence, are now edited by Miss Caroline Ticknor. There is much reason to be thankful that these glimpses of what may be called the Ante-Lincolnian John Hay have been vouchsafed us in this beautifully-printed volume." — The Dial.

*Riverside Press Edition. 400 numbered copies for sale. 8vo, $5.00 net. Postpaid.
[Published May, 1910. Only eight copies remain.]"
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Pages</th>
<th>Price</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>FICTION</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Siege of the Seven Suitors</td>
<td>By MEREDITH NICHOLSON.</td>
<td>12mo, net.</td>
<td>$1.20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clever Betsy</td>
<td>By CLARA LOUISE BURNHAM.</td>
<td>12mo, net.</td>
<td>$1.20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Wintersbourne’s Family</td>
<td>By ALICE BROWN. Square crown 8vo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A Man’s Man</td>
<td>By IAN HAY. With frontispiece. (12mo, net.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Enchanted Ground</td>
<td>By HARRY JAMES SMITH.</td>
<td>12mo, net.</td>
<td>1.20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Middlings of Eve</td>
<td>Illustrated.</td>
<td>Tall 12mo, net.</td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>JUVENILE</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Light Horse Harry’s Log cabin.</td>
<td>By EBBERT T. TOMLINSON. Illustrated. Crown 8vo.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Grashaw Brothers</td>
<td>By ARTHUR STANWOOD.</td>
<td>12mo, net.</td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Home-Comers</td>
<td>By WINIFRED KIRKLAND. Illustrated.</td>
<td>12mo, net.</td>
<td>1.20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Phantasmal Image</td>
<td>Arranged by JOSEPHINE BROWER. Illustrated in color. Square crown 8vo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Young Americans in the Spanish War</td>
<td>By EBBERT T. TOMLINSON. Illustrated.</td>
<td>12mo, net.</td>
<td>1.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When Sarah Went to School</td>
<td>By EMMIE SING. Illustrated. Thin 12mo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scottie and his Lady</td>
<td>By MARGARET MORSE.</td>
<td>12mo, net.</td>
<td>1.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>An Old Queen’s College</td>
<td>By EVAN MARCH TAPPAN. Illustrated. Square 12mo.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Bunniclun-Bunnies in Europe</td>
<td>By EDITH B. DAVIDSON. Illustrated in color. Square 8vo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Little Girl Blue</td>
<td>By JOSIE SCHICKLES GATHE. Illustrated in color. Square 8vo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Flaxia in Fairyland</td>
<td>By DEMETRIA MARSH BROWN. Illustrated. Square 12mo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dixieitten</td>
<td>By EVA MARCH TAPPAN. With chapter heads. Square 12mo.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brothers in Fur</td>
<td>By ELIZABETH WHITE. Illustrated. Square 12mo.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Star People</td>
<td>By KATHARINE FAY DENTY. Illustrated. Crown 8vo.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Children’s Book</td>
<td>Edited by HORACE E. SCUDDER. New Holiday Edition. Illustrated.</td>
<td>4to</td>
<td>2.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>HOLIDAY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darius Green and his Flying-Machine</td>
<td>By J. T. KNOWLES. Illustrated. Thin 12mo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salomy Jane</td>
<td>By BERT HART. Illustrated in color. 12mo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Christmas Angel</td>
<td>By ABREY FARRELL. Illustrated. Square 12mo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Farm Book</td>
<td>By E. E. SMITH. Illustrated in color. 12mo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca of Sunnybrook Farm</td>
<td>By KATE DOUGLAS WIGGIN. Holiday Edition. With frontispiece in color and other illustrations. 12mo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pages from the Book of Paris</td>
<td>By CLAUDE E. WASHBURN and LESTER G. HENKIN. Illustrated in color. Large crown 8vo.</td>
<td></td>
<td>3.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Diggles of V.</td>
<td>By Elzbieta VRINGER. With many illustrations and decorations. 8vo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>6.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In the Catskills</td>
<td>By OSCA rig D. SHERLEY. Illustrated.</td>
<td>12mo, net.</td>
<td>1.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cranford</td>
<td>By Mrs. GASKELL. With photographs, pen and ink, and vignette.</td>
<td>12mo, net.</td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pippen Passes, and Men and Women</td>
<td>By ROBERT BROWNING. Illustrated in color. Flexible leather. 18mo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>BIOGRAPHY AND LETTERS</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Corsican: The Discovery of Napoleon. Compiled and translated by K. M. JONES.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1.75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Brown</td>
<td>By OSWALD G. VILLARD. Illustrated. 8vo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>5.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard H. Dana, Jr. Speeches and Letters</td>
<td>Edited by RICHARD H. DANA, 3d. With portraits. 8vo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>3.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>An American Citizen</td>
<td>By W. H. BUCK. Illustrated.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Siege of the Seven Suitors</td>
<td>By JOHN G 24.</td>
<td>8vo, net.</td>
<td>1.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Empty House and Other Stories</td>
<td>By ELIZABETH STUART PHELPS. Illustrated. 12mo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stories and Tales</td>
<td>By SARAH URNE JEWETT. With photographs frontispieces. 7 vols. 8vo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>7.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>TRAVEL AND HISTORY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In the Footprints of Keats</td>
<td>By HENRY JAMES. Illustrated. Square 8vo.</td>
<td></td>
<td>2.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Battle of the Wilderness</td>
<td>By MRS. SCHAFER. With maps. Large crown 8vo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>2.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ESSAYS AND LITERATURE</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Among Friends</td>
<td>By SAMUEL M. CROFT.</td>
<td>12mo, net.</td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Our House and its People in It</td>
<td>By ELIZABETH ROBIN. Illustrated.</td>
<td>12mo, net.</td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tales from the Old French</td>
<td>By ISABELLE BUTLER.</td>
<td>Narrow 12mo, net.</td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Old People</td>
<td>By HARRY JAMES TAPPAN. Illustrated. Crown 8vo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How to Judge a Book</td>
<td>By EDMON D. SHULMAN.</td>
<td>Large crown 8vo, net.</td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>PHILOSOPHY AND RELIGION</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Spirit of Democracy</td>
<td>By LYMAN ABOTT.</td>
<td>Crown 8vo, net.</td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Essence of Religion</td>
<td>By BORDON PARKER BROWN.</td>
<td>Crown 8vo, net.</td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Psychology of Religious Experience</td>
<td>By EDWARD SCHEINER AMES. Large crown 8vo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>2.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Qualities of Men</td>
<td>By JOSEPH JASTROW.</td>
<td>12mo, net.</td>
<td>1.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The World of Dreams</td>
<td>By HAVELock Ellis. 8vo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Old Testament Narrative</td>
<td>Arranged by ALFRED D. SHEPPARD.</td>
<td>12mo, net.</td>
<td>1.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Early Religion of Israel</td>
<td>By LEWIS B. PATON.</td>
<td>Thin 12mo, net.</td>
<td>.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>POETRY</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>At Sunset</td>
<td>By JULIA WAED HOWE. With portrait.</td>
<td>12mo, net.</td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Autograph Poets</td>
<td>7 vols. 12mo, each, in cloth, $1.00; in half leather.</td>
<td>8vo, net.</td>
<td>1.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rose of the Wind and Other Poems</td>
<td>By ANNA L. HEMPSTEAD BRANCH.</td>
<td>12mo, net.</td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>MISCELLANEOUS</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Stone Age in North America</td>
<td>By WARREN K. MOOREHEAD. 200 illustrations. 2 vols. 8vo, net. 5.00</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Copyright: Its History and Development</td>
<td>By WALTER BOWERS. 900 pages.</td>
<td>8vo, net.</td>
<td>5.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Letters to a Salmon Fisher’s Sons</td>
<td>By A. H. CHAYTON. Illustrated. Large crown 8vo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>3.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Methods of Attracting Birds</td>
<td>By GILBERT H. TRAPTON. Illustrated. 12mo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Education in the United States since the Civil War</td>
<td>By CHARLES H. STHERE. Illustrated.</td>
<td>12mo, net.</td>
<td>3.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Public Ownership of Telephones on the Continent of Europe</td>
<td>By ARTHUR N. HOLLIS. 8vo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Socialism</td>
<td>By OSCAR D. SKELTON. Crown 8vo.</td>
<td></td>
<td>2.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Industrial Accidents and their Compensation</td>
<td>By GILBERT M. CAMPBELL. Crown 8vo.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>EDUCATIONAL</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Story of the Roman People</td>
<td>By EVA MARCH TAPPAN. Illustrated. Square 12mo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>.65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Children’s Classics in Dramatic Form</td>
<td>By AUGUSTA STEVENSON. Book IV. Illustrated. 12mo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Problem of Vocational Education</td>
<td>By DAVID SNEDDEN. 16mo, net.</td>
<td></td>
<td>.50</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
BOOKS FOR COLLEGE CLASSES

PHILOSOPHY

A BEGINNER'S HISTORY OF PHILOSOPHY

First Part: Ancient and Mediaeval . . . $1.60, net. Postpaid. Just Published.
Second Part: Modern. (Ready, February, 1911)

By Herbert E. Cushman, Professor of Philosophy, Tufts College.

This new History of Philosophy correlates the main theme of the text with the history of the period described. Professor Cushman has given as definite a treatment of the subject of philosophy as any college text-book, and in addition he has shown the historical setting of the philosophers in such a way as to prevent the student from getting the idea that philosophy is outside of and apart from all other forms of human activity. It is being used at Harvard this year.

MODERN CLASSICAL PHILOSOPHERS
From Bruno to Spencer

Edited by Benjamin Rand, Librarian of the Harvard Philosophical Library. 8vo, $2.50 net. Postpaid.

"The book is a valuable one for the college student to have at his elbow, for the selections are carefully made and the really representative names of the period are given a chance to speak for themselves. For college classes in philosophy, the book has much value." — Educational Review, N. Y.

THE CLASSICAL MORALISTS

Edited by Benjamin Rand. 8vo, $3.00 net. Postpaid.

A companion volume to "Modern Classical Philosophers." Of the two books The Nation says: "Altogether, these two volumes are invaluable as text-books."

LITERATURE

A STUDY OF THE DRAMA


"A comprehensive and interesting summary of the progressive steps in the development of dramatic art from the earliest classical period to our own day. . . . In its references to the best authorities it will be a valuable guide to the special student." — The Nation, N. Y.

A STUDENT'S HISTORY OF AMERICAN LITERATURE


"From the earliest colonial attempts at literature down to the very latest noteworthy novel, the author has traced with care and judgment the outlines of our literary history. Chronological tables, suggested readings, and portraits and other illustrations, together with a twenty-five page index, combine to make this one of the best student's handbooks we have in its field." — The Dial, Chicago.

ENGLISH

ARGUMENTATION AND DEBATING


More than 125 colleges, in 32 states, are now using this text-book.

HISTORY

ENGLISH CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY


This standard text-book, now newly revised and issued at a reduced price, is meeting with increased use in colleges and universities. Cornell is one of the large institutions lately introducing it.

Send for Catalogue of Books for College Classes

HOUGHTON MIFFLIN COMPANY . . . EDUCATIONAL DEPARTMENT

BOSTON, NEW YORK, AND CHICAGO
TWO PLAYS

THE PIPER

BY

Josephine Preston Peabody

"As the genius of Goethe recreated the 'Faust' legend and made it his own for all time, so Josephine Preston Peabody has set the seal of ownership upon the story of the 'Pied Piper of Hamelin.' The comparison is a daring one, but those who have read the tragedy of 'Marlowe' will have acquired the habit of regarding this writer as a dramatic genius. Her work is more than a prophecy, it is an instalment of the new drama, the basis of which is a courageous and non-apologetic idealism." — San Francisco Chronicle.

"It is the sort of book to own and to read over, when the soul is hungry for beauty and truth." — Indianapolis News.

"We have no other American poet whose muse is capable of such a sustained and inspired flight in the atmosphere of poetic drama."


HUSBAND

BY

John Corbin

"Husband" is a powerful embodiment in dramatic form of a typical American situation, — an overworked, harassed man, — a wife feverishly desirous of social success and pleasure. How the short story works out must be left for the reader to discover. It is enough to say that it goes from scene to scene with ever-increasing intensity of interest, and that the conclusion is a strong, optimistic one, big with meaning for American readers.

To "Husband" is added a brief one-act piece entitled "The Forbidden Guests," in which the problem of race suicide and the unwelcome child is handled with unforgettable imaginative force.

Mr. Corbin was for many years dramatic critic of the New York Sun, and more recently the literary director of the New Theatre in New York City. Among his other books have been "School-boy Life in England," "An American at Oxford," "Which College for the Boy?" and the successful novel entitled "The Cave Man."

$1.25, net. Postage, 10 cents.

HOUGHTON MIFFLIN COMPANY
BUILDING THE

Send for 28-page illustrated pamphlet explaining

THE NEW LIBRARY SERIES OF
AMERICAN AUTHORS

HAWTHORNE. In 22 volumes.
EMERSON. In 12 volumes.
LONGFELLOW. In 11 volumes.
LOWELL. In 16 volumes.
HOLMES. In 13 volumes.
WHITTIER. In 7 volumes.

This series is published in small, handy volumes, of the right size for pleasant and comfortable reading. The type is large and clear, the paper excellent, the presswork carefully done, and the binding durable as well as attractive. One hundred representative artists have contributed four hundred and eighty-five fine drawings reproduced in photogravure on plate paper.

A Key to the Writings of these six authors, pointing out the remarkable variety of literature here contained, accompanies the series. This "Key" is in twelve volumes, entitled "A Friend in the Library," and is sent free to those who buy the complete New Library Series. Write for Special Educational Offer.

OTHER AMERICAN AUTHORS

BRET HARTE. In 19 volumes.

With one hundred and twenty-two engravings of Western scenes, etc., by Frederic Remington, William L. Taylor, Frederick Deilman, Alice Barber Stephens, Eric Pape, and others.

ALDRICH. In 10 volumes.

A series of ideal stories printed and bound in ideal style. Illustrated with photogravures from drawings by American artists, portraits, photographs, etc.

JOHN FISKE. In 24 volumes.

Comprising the American Histories and the Philosophical, Scientific, and Miscellaneous Writings of one of America's clearest thinkers. With three hundred illustrations, including portraits, rare maps, fac-similes, views, etc.

AMERICAN STATESMEN. In 36 volumes.

Including biographies of the American leaders, from the Revolution to the present time. With Fiske's Histories (in twelve volumes), the most complete and readable history of the United States, from the Discovery of America to recent years. Fully illustrated. Send for pamphlet on American History.

THOREAU. In 20 volumes.

Complete new edition including Thoreau's wonderful Journal. With photographs of Nature as Thoreau saw it, taken by Mr. Herbert W. Gleason in Thoreau's own country.

BURROUGHS. In 15 volumes.

Complete new edition of the writings of America's greatest living naturalist. With pictures in colors of many interesting birds and photographs from Nature.

JUSTIN WINSOR, Editor, The Narrative and Critical History of America. In 8 volumes.

The highest authority on the history of America, including the United States, Canada, Mexico, Central and South America. With over twenty-five hundred rare maps, portraits, fac-similes, and other illustrations of great interest.

FOR THE CHILDREN

THE CHILDREN'S HOUR. In 10 volumes.

Edited by Eva March Tappan. A selection by expert authority, of the best stories and poems for children in the world's literature. Contains over seven hundred selections from two hundred and forty-two authors, and has five thousand pages. Profusely illustrated. Send for special circulars.

4 Park Street... Boston
85 Fifth Avenue... New York

HOUGHTON
HOME LIBRARY

how this may be done most economically (sent free)

THE NEW LIBRARY SERIES OF BRITISH NOVELISTS

GEORGE ELIOT. In 25 volumes.
Profusely illustrated with photographs of persons and places referred to in the novels, giving an unparalleled opportunity to see the "George Eliot Country" while reading. Other illustrations from originals by Charles E. Brock, Fred Pegram, A. S. Hartrick, H. M. Paget, and others.

DICKENS. In 32 volumes.
With six hundred and forty-eight illustrations, including the exclusive plates by Darley, Gilbert, and Eytinge, and the original designs of Phiz, C. Winkshank, etc. Includes Dickens Dictionary and much material not in other editions.

THACKERAY. In 22 volumes.
Contains all of the original illustrations by Thackeray himself, as well as many by other artists. One hundred and twenty-two full-page plates and over sixteen hundred text illustrations.

OTHER ENGLISH AUTHORS

MACAULAY. In 20 volumes.

MRS. HUMPHRY WARD. In 14 volumes.
Richly illustrated with photographs of the scenes of the novels. With important introductions by the author, giving new and extremely interesting information about her writings.

WORDSORTH.
Poetical Works. In 10 volumes.
(In preparation.) A sumptuous new edition, with photographs taken by the Walmsley Brothers in Wordsworth's country, suggesting the spirit of the poems. Limited to five hundred copies.

SPECIAL LIMITED EDITIONS

GEORGE ELIOT. In 25 volumes. Limited to 750 copies.
MRS. HUMPHRY WARD. In 14 volumes. Limited to 750 copies.
LONGFELLOW. In 11 vols. Limited to 750 copies.
LOWELL. In 16 volumes. Limited to 1000 copies.
VIRGIL'S AENEID. In 2 volumes. Limited to 650 copies.
DANTE'S DIVINE COMEDY. In 6 volumes. Limited to 650 copies.
GOETHE'S FAUST. In 4 volumes. Limited to 650 copies.
MACAULAY. In 20 volumes. Limited to 500 copies.
LOCKHART'S LIFE OF SCOTT. In 10 volumes. Limited to 600 copies.

Some of the above editions are nearly exhausted, and the right is reserved to increase the price without notice and to decline orders.

The following special limited editions are completely exhausted, and can be supplied only at increased prices as copies chance to fall into our hands for sale, viz.:

ALDRICH'S WORKS, 10 volumes.
THE AMERICAN STATESMEN, 32 volumes.
BURROUGHS'S WORKS, 15 volumes.
THE CHILDREN'S HOUR (First Edition), 10 volumes.
DICKENS'S WORKS, 32 volumes.
EMERSON'S WORKS, 12 volumes.
JOHN FISKE'S WORKS, 24 volumes.
BRET HARTE'S WORKS, 19 volumes.
HAWTHORNE'S WORKS, 22 volumes.
HOMER'S ILLiad and ODYSSEY, 8 volumes.
SHELLEY'S POETICAL WORKS, 8 vols.
MRS. STOWE'S WORKS, 17 volumes.
THOREAU'S WORKS AND JOURNAL, 20 volumes.
WHITTIER'S WORKS, 9 volumes.

COUPON

We issue many elaborate descriptions of the above publications, giving full particulars. We will gladly send free of charge any in which you are interested. For your convenience, we append name coupon. Please tear out these two pages, marking the books you wish to know more about, and give the name and address here. Full information will be sent by mail, and we will send free of charge our 28-page pamphlet "Building the Home Library."

NAME
ADDRESS

MIFFLIN CO.
Chicago • Philadelphia • Pittsburg
Denver • San Francisco • Seattle
Books by
WILLIAM R. THAYER

A SHORT HISTORY OF VENICE

"The most fascinating of historical topics well handled."—John Morley.

"It is as remarkable for its simplicity, ease, and swift entertainment as it is for its width and minuteness of knowledge."—George H. Palmer.

$1.50 net. Postpaid, $1.65.

THE DAWN OF ITALIAN INDEPENDENCE
1814-1849

"Deserves a high place among the English classics."—N. Y. Press.

"The two volumes fill a gap in the popular histories of the century."—The Independent.

2 vols. $4.00, postpaid.

THRONE-MAKERS

"A volume of scholarly biographical essays, full of exquisite literary charm and forceful handling."—The Interior.

$1.50. Postpaid.

POEMS NEW AND OLD

"The music of the verse is especially charming, and the sincerity of the sentiment is altogether convincing."—N. Y. Times.

$1.00. Postpaid.

ITALICA

"Lovers of Italian history and literature should by all means avail themselves of the opportunity afforded by Mr. Thayer's volume."—The Outlook.

$1.50. Postpaid, $1.65.

MORE CHARADES

BY
WILLIAM BELLAMY

Those who are familiar with the wit and humor of Mr. Bellamy's First, Second, and Third Century of Charades will welcome this fourth volume, and those who have not yet had the pleasure of becoming acquainted with his work will find these new charades a delightful introduction. The hundred here included maintain the standard set in the preceding volumes, the component parts of the missing words are as cleverly concealed, and the solutions as surprising in their simplicity. These little verses, each with its skillfully hidden word, should provide entertainment particularly to those who find pleasure in pursuit. Moreover, in view of the present vogue of the cut-up picture puzzle, these "broken up words," which have the same fascination, should appeal to many, for, as Mr. Bellamy himself says in his L'Envoi.

"He guesseth best who loveth most
All riddles, great and small."

The appended charade will give a good idea of the more simple ones:

My first is very sure to break,
My second the centurion spake,
My whole across the ocean came,
And took a number for his name.

The book is issued in somewhat larger form than the previous volumes, and is attractively bound in dark cloth with gold stamping.

i6mo, $1.00 net. Postage 10 cents.

HOUGHTON MIFFLIN CO.
BOSTON NEW YORK

$526.00 FROM A FIVE CENT CLIPPING

If you are interested in learning how it was done send for our Booklet, which tells about our:

Trade News Service
Current Topics Service
Personal Item Service
Literary Department

The International Press Clipping Bureau receives, reads, and clips 55,000 publications, daily and weekly papers, monthly magazines, trade, literary and religious papers, etc.

Write us stating your line of business, or in what you are interested, and we will show you, without expense to you, how we can serve you.

International Press Clipping Bureau
R 401
378 Wabash Ave., Chicago, Ill.
Music—
Without Work with
The Tel-Electric
Piano Player
It requires no pumping

The Tel-Electric Piano Player is the most wonderful piano player in the world.
It is a startling revolution from the usual piano player. It is based on different principles. Its accomplishments are far above all others.
For five years it has been before the public. It has entered the finest homes, and never, in a single instance, has a Tel-Electric been replaced by any other piano player. This alone is sufficient proof of its superiority.
The Tel-Electric plays either without your assistance or under your absolute control. Electricity in the house is unnecessary.
The Tel-Electric is within the reach of any one who can afford a piano. It can be attached to your piano in a few hours, and as it plays from a distance, it does not at any time obstruct the key-board.
There are many wonderful features about the Tel-Electric and it is your duty to learn more about it whether you intend purchasing one or not.
The Tel-Electric costs no more than the old-style pneumatic players.
Let us send you our beautifully illustrated catalog and the name of our nearest agency where the Tel-Electric may be seen and heard.

Main Branches:
Chicago and Boston.
Agencies in all leading cities.

THE TEL-ELECTRIC COMPANY
Tel-Electric Building
299 Fifth Avenue, cor. 31st St., New York City
30 Years ago
we said:
"You cannot afford to
Write
in the old way."

To-Day
we say:
"You cannot afford to
Add
in the old way."

New conditions create new needs. When writing was limited the pen would do it. When adding was limited the head would do it. But thirty years ago the Remington Typewriter removed all limitations from writing. As the world's writing grew its adding grew, for writing created more business and business created more adding. Thus when we solved the writing problem, we created the adding problem. Now we have solved the new problem of our own creation.

For thirty years we have sold you writing machines to build your business. Now we sell you combined writing and adding machines which build your business and at the same time record your business.

We will gladly send you on request a copy of an illustrated booklet which tells you all about the Model 11 Remington Typewriter with Wahl Adding and Subtracting Attachment.
A GOOD NOVEL IS ALWAYS A WELCOME GIFT

Jack London's new novel Burning Daylight
By the author of "The Call of the Wild." Cloth, $1.50

Mr. Ingleside. By E. V. Lucas
A book of leisurely, drifting, original and witty talk of modern London life. Cloth, $1.35 net; by mail, $1.45

Princess Flower Hat
By Mabel Osgood Wright
Being a Comedy from the Perplexity Book of Barbara the Commuter's Wife. Author of "Poppea of the Post-Office," etc. Cloth, $1.50

Jim Hands. By Richard Washburn Child
Accurate as well as sympathetic, are his pictures of scenes at once amusing, appealing and tragic. Cloth, $1.50

"Just Folks." By Clara E. Laughlin
Octave Thanet is enthusiastic in praise of this book "so human, so sane, so absorbing and so beautiful." Cloth, $1.50

Charles Major's The Little King
By the author of "When Knighthood was in Flower," "A Gentle Knight of Old Brandenburg," etc. Cloth, $1.50

James Lane Allen's The Doctor's Christmas Eve
Announced at first as "A Brood of the Eagle," is a sequel to "The Bride of the Mistletoe."
Expected early in December. Probably, $1.25

A NEW PLAY BY STEPHEN PHILLIPS

Pietro of Siena. By Stephen Phillips
Author of "Ulysses," "Herod," "The Sin of David," etc. Cloth, 12mo, $1.00 net; by mail, $1.25

A VOLUME OF NOTABLE VERSE

Poems. By Mrs. Schuyler van Rensselaer
Readers who have been impressed by this author's occasional verse in The Century, and elsewhere, will be glad to own this little volume. Cloth, 12mo, $1.25 net; by mail, $1.32

BOOKS OF RELIGIOUS INTEREST

The Building of the Church
By Dr. Charles E. Jefferson
Pastor of the Broadway Tabernacle, New York. Cloth, 12mo, $1.25 net; by mail, $1.34

Missions and Modern Thought
By Dr. William O. Carver
Professor of comparative religion in the Southern Baptist Theological Seminary. Cloth, 12mo, $1.50 net (subject to change)

The Gospel and the Modern Man
By Dr. Shailer Mathews
Dean of the University of Chicago, author of "History of the New Testament Times in Palestine," of which a new edition has just appeared. Cloth, 12mo, $1.50 net; by mail, $1.60

Send for the New Catalogue of Holiday Books

THE MACMILLAN COMPANY

PUBLISHED BY

64-66 5th AVE. N. Y.
NEW ILLUSTRATED BOOKS OF BIOGRAPHICAL INTEREST

Reminiscences of Goldwin Smith
By Arnold Haultain
Illustrated with portraits, etc.
To be ready about Dec. 1

Twenty Years at Hull House
By Jane Addams
An illustrated autobiographical record.
Cloth, 8vo, fully illustrated, $2.50 net (subject to change)

Memories and Impressions of Helena Modjeska
An autobiography.
Cloth, 8vo, with 16 full-page plates and many illustrations in the text. $4.00 net, by mail, $4.25

The Life of Benjamin Disraeli
Edited by W. F. Monypenny, from Official Sources. Vol. I.
Cloth, 8vo, with portraits, facsimiles, etc. Price, $3.00 net (subject to change)

The Ecclesiastical and Religious Correspondence of W. E. Gladstone
An essential supplement to Lord Morley’s “Life of Gladstone.”
In two 8vo volumes, with portraits, etc., $5.00 net

NEW BOOKS ON PUBLIC QUESTIONS

The Conservation of Natural Resources in the United States.
By Charles Richard Van Hise
President of the University of Wisconsin. Illustrated, gilt top, xvi+413 octavo pages. $2.00 net, by mail, $2.13

The American Commonwealth
In two 8vo volumes. Ready late in November

The Conflict of Color.
By B. L. Weale
Author of “Manchu and Muscovite,” “The Coming Struggle in Eastern Asia,” etc.
Red cloth, 8vo, gilt top, illustrated. Just ready

The Influence of Wealth in Imperial Rome
By William Stearns Davis
Professor of Ancient History in the University of Minnesota, author of “An Outline History of Rome,” “A Friend of Caesar,” etc.
Cloth, 8vo, $2.00 net, by mail, $2.13

Life in the Roman World of Nero and St. Paul
By T. G. Tucker
Author of “Life in Ancient Athens.” Illustrated, cloth, 8vo, $2.50 net, by mail, $2.71

Send for the new Catalogue of Holiday Books of 1910
THE MACMILLAN COMPANY
64-66 5th AVE. N.Y.
NEW GIFT BOOKS OF VALUE AND CHARM

The Book of Friendship (Holiday Edition)
With an Introductory Essay by Samuel McChord Crothers. A collection of passages illustrating the meaning of friendship from the time when the child makes friends of even the household pets to the day when he realizes that a friend is truly "the masterpiece of nature."

The Book of Christmas (Holiday Edition)
With an Introductory Essay by Hamilton W. Mabie. Each of these volumes is most attractively made up with a introductory essay and decorative full-page drawings. They are companionable books to keep within hand's reach and to pick up for the leisure moment.
On large paper, with gilt tops and decorative borders in addition to full-page drawings. Cloth, $2.00 net; flexible leather, $2.50 net

Also to be had in the binding of

The Friendly Library
A set of unusually attractive anthologies:
- The Book of Christmas. Legends, carols, Christmas stories, etc.
- The Ladies' Pageant. A gallery of the eternal feminine.

New volumes added this season:
- The Second Post. A further selection of entertaining letters.
- The Book of Friendship. Prose and verse illustrating life's most durable pleasure.

The set of eight volumes in decorated cloth, $10.00 net; in leather, $14.00 net.
The volumes singly, cloth, $1.25 net; by mail, $1.35; leather, $1.75 net; by mail, $1.85.

NEW BOOKS FOR BOYS AND GIRLS

The Slowcoach. By E. V. Lucas
Illustrated (subject to change) $1.50 net

Mr. Jacob Riis's Hero Tales of the Far North
Illustrated, decorated cloth, $1.35 net; by mail, $1.45

Joseph A. Altsheler's The Horsemen of the Plains
Illustrated in color, $1.50 net

Two Boys in the Tropics.
By E. H. Figyelmessy
Fully illustrated from photographs, etc., taken by the author in British Guinea.
$1.35 net; by mail, $1.50

Hearts and Coronets. By Alice Wilson Fox
An interesting story for girls. Cloth, $1.50

Games for the Playground, Home, School, and Gymnasium. By Jessie Bancroft
Profusely illustrated. Decorated, cloth, gilt top, $1.50 net; by mail, $1.75

Send for the New Catalogue of Holiday Books
THE MACMILLAN COMPANY
64-66 Sth AVE.
N. Y.
THE BEST BOOKS ARE THE BEST GIFTS

MACMILLAN HOLIDAY BOOKS

NEW ILLUSTRATED DESCRIPTIVE BOOKS

By Isabel A. Wright. Cuba
A book to place beside Mrs. Higginson's fascinating "Alaska," Mr. Carson's colorful "Mexico," and Dr. Grenfell's inspiring "Labrador." A capital gift for any American who is interested in his country and his neighbors.
Fully illustrated, decorated cover, cloth, $2.25 net

Mrs. Helen S. Wright's new book on
The Great White North
Few of those who followed the recent North Pole dispute have any conception of what toll of man's life and strength that pursuit of an idea has claimed. Mrs. Wright has ever since her childhood been fascinated by the stories of Arctic adventure, and she here collects the best accounts of exploration in the far north into a thrilling volume.
Fully illustrated from old prints, etc., decorated cover, $2.50 net, by mail, $2.65

Mr. Clifton Johnson's new book
Highways and Byways of the Rocky Mountains
There is an alluring charm about this American series of unconventional travels by any conveyance at hand which have taken their author, camera in hand, through the south, down "The Father of Waters," along the Pacific coast, and now in still another volume among the heights and "parks" of the Rocky Mountains.
Illustrated from original photographs. Decorated cover, $2.00 net, by mail, $2.17

Dr. Edwin E. Slosson's interesting book on
Great American Universities
In view of the increasing stress laid on the need of higher education, any man who is thinking of a college course for himself, or for his son, should read this description of the aims, equipments (material and intellectual), as well as the externals of all the most important Universities in the United States.
Cloth, 8vo, $2.50 net, by mail, $2.70

Mr. Israel Zangwill's new book
Italian Fantasies
A difficult book to describe, for its charm is in the poetical quality of its prose. All the indescribable charm of Italian atmosphere serves as a background to these essays on beauty, faith, and death, on vanished religions and a seemingly futile culture, and on all the world of the past of which Italy sets one dreaming.
Cloth, 8vo, probably $2.50 net

Mr. Stephen Reynolds's Alongshore
A record of that fascinating land where man and the sea face each other. A book of unusual quality which will interest all who love the sea or dwell beside it for pleasure or profit.
Illustrated, cloth, 12mo, $1.20 net, by mail, $1.30

Send for the New List of Holiday Books

PUBLISHED BY
THE MACMILLAN COMPANY
64-66 5th Ave.
N. Y.
THE ATLANTIC MONTHLY

DECEMBER, 1910

THE TARIFF AND THE TARIFF COMMISSION

BY F. W. TAUSSIG

The vogue of the plan of basing the tariff on differences in costs of production is a curious phenomenon, and a significant one. Much talked of as the plan now is, it is novel. Only a faint suggestion of something of the sort appeared in the Republican platform of 1904. Not until the presidential campaign of 1908 did it receive much attention. Then, and later in the debates on the new tariff act, it came to be spoken of as the 'true' principle of protection, the touchstone by which the justification of every duty was to be tested. What does it mean, and how far will it avail to 'settle' the tariff question?

The doctrine has an engaging appearance of fairness. It seems to say, no favors, no undue rates. Offset the higher expenses of the American producer, put him in a position to meet the foreign competitor without being under a disadvantage, and then let the best man win. Conditions being thus equalized, the competition will become a fair one. Protected producers will get only the profit to which they are reasonably entitled, and the domestic consumers are secured against prices which are unreasonable.

In order to apply the principle, the country is in train for an elaborate and expensive set of investigations. The Tariff Board is prepared to spend hundreds of thousands in ascertaining the cost of production at home and abroad of protected articles. The information secured is expected to be the basis of future tariff legislation. No one who stops to think will suppose that inquiries of this sort will be easy, or will lead to other than rough and approximate results. 'Cost of production' is a slippery phrase. Costs differ in different establishments, and cannot be figured out with accuracy in any one establishment without an elaborate system of special accounts, such as few establishments keep. None the less, approximate figures are to be had. If the principle is sound, it will be of great service to have careful preparation for its application, and to reach the nearest approach to accuracy that the complexities of industry permit.

To repeat our question — how far is it all worth while?

Frankly, the answer is that as a 'solution' of the tariff question, this much paraded 'true principle' is worthless. Applied with consistency, it would lead to the complete annihilation of foreign trade. It is usually thought of as likely to result in a moderation of protection. Yet, if carried
out to the full, it would lead to the utmost extreme of protection.

Consider for a moment what equalization of cost of production means. The higher the expenses of an American producer, and the greater the excess of the expenses incurred by him over those incurred by a foreign competitor, the higher the duty. Applied unflinchingly, this means that the production of any and everything is to be encouraged, — not only encouraged, but enabled to hold its own. If the difference in expenses, or cost, is great, the duty is to be high; if the difference is small, the duty is to be low. Automatically, the duty goes up in proportion as the American cost is large. If the article is tea in South Carolina, for example, ascertain how much more expensive it is to grow the trees and prepare the leaves than it is in Ceylon, and put on a duty high enough to offset. If it is hemp in Kentucky, ascertain how much more expensive it is to grow it than in Russia or in Yucatan (for the competing sisal), and equalize conditions with a high duty.

It was on this ground — though, to be sure, with gross exaggeration as to the facts — that the duties on lemons and prunes were raised in the Payne-Aldrich tariff: equalize conditions for the California lemon-growers! If lemons in California, why not grapes in Maine? They can be grown, if only the duties be made high enough. Of course, the more unfavorable the conditions, the higher the duties must be. The climate of Maine is not favorable for grapes; they would have to be grown in hot-houses. But make the duty high enough, handicap the foreign producer up to the point of equalization, and the grapes can be grown. So as to Kentucky hemp, or Massachusetts pig-iron. Make your duty high enough — and on this principle you must make your duty high enough — and anything in the world can be produced. The obvious consequence is, however, that the more unsuited the conditions are for efficient and economical production, the greater will be your effort to bring about protection. Under this equalizing principle, the worse the natural conditions, the more extreme will be the height of protection.

No doubt the advocates of the principle will say that it is not to be pushed to such absurd consequences. But where draw the line? We have duties in our present tariff of fifty per cent, of seventy, of one hundred and more, all of which are defended on this ground. Senator Aldrich remarked, in the course of the debates on the new tariff act, that he would cheerfully vote for a duty of three hundred per cent if it were necessary to equalize conditions for an American producer.\footnote{If it costs ten cents to produce a razor in Germany and twenty cents in the United States, it will require one hundred per cent duty to equalize the conditions in the two countries. As far as I am concerned, I shall have no hesitancy in voting for a duty which will equalize conditions. If it was necessary, to equalize the conditions and to give the American producer a fair chance for competition, other things being equal of course, I would vote for three hundred per cent as cheerfully as I would for fifty. — SENATOR ALDRICH, in the Congressional Record, May 17, 1909, p. 2182.} If for three hundred per cent, why not for five hundred or one thousand per cent? Shall we say that the domestic producer whose costs are so high as to require a duty of thirty per cent is to be protected, but not he who has a disadvantage of fifty or a hundred per cent? The only consistent answer is the Aldrich one — give him all he needs for equalization. And the necessary consequence is universal and unlimited protection.

It is for this simple and obvious reason that the principle seems to me worthless for settling the tariff problem. In reality, it begs the whole
question at issue. That question is, how far shall domestic producers be encouraged to enter on industries in which they are unable to meet foreign competition? The very fact of their being unable to meet it shows that for some reason or other conditions are unfavorable. Domestic costs then are high; domestic producers are under a disadvantage.

The free-trader says that this is prima facie an indication that the industry had better not be carried on within the country at all. He says, further, that the greater the disadvantage, and the higher the domestic cost, the more probable that it is not now for the community's good, nor ever will be, to induce labor and capital to go into it by 'equalizing' the conditions. In so reasoning, the free-trader is very likely unmindful of political and social considerations, or even blind to some offsetting gains of a strictly economic kind. But his opponent, the protectionist, in setting forth the equalizing notion as the 'true' principle, does not answer him. This principle assumes at the very outset that any and every sort of domestic production is advantageous, and that there is no problem as to the limits within which we should keep in bolstering up industries that cannot stand without legislative aid.

Underlying the ready acceptance of this 'true' principle are two widespread beliefs or prejudices, equally unfounded. One has just been alluded to,—that the domestic production of an article is per se good. The other is that high wages are the result of the tariff, and cannot be kept up without the tariff.

The belief that the production of a thing within the country is in itself advantageous persists with extraordinary vitality. It runs counter to the universal teaching of economists, and on any careful reflection it is obviously absurd.

Yet it is maintained—though by implication rather than expressly—in most of the current talk about the effects of duties. The present tariff act, for example, raised some duties on cottons, with the object of causing the manufacture at home of fabrics previously imported. In the debates, the 'acquisition' of the new industry was spoken of as manifestly desirable. The mere fact of the industry's being established at home was thought a proof of gain. So, when the duty on tin plates was raised in 1890, the domestic production of the plates was adduced as conclusive proof of the wisdom of the increase. The previous importation of these things was thought of as having been a losing business; the ensuing production at home was supposed to bring so much national profit.

The real question obviously is, which of the two ways of securing the goods is the better. To make a thing at home is not to our advantage if we make it at high cost. To import it is not a source of loss when we import the thing more cheaply than we can make it at home. These are the simplest commonplaces. Yet the 'true' principle runs directly counter to them. It assumes that the nation gains necessarily by so equalizing conditions that anything and everything shall be made at home.

On no subject is the difference between the economists and the general public, in point of view and in conclusions, more marked than on this of the nature of the gain from domestic and foreign supply. On other current topics the teachings of the economists are listened to with attention and respect. On money and banking, on taxation, on labor matters, on the regulation of railways and other quasi-monopolistic industries, public opinion is not out of accord with them, and has been markedly influenced by them. But on inter-
national trade and the tariff an attitude which seems obviously absurd to the trained student is tenaciously held by an immense number of intelligent legislators and citizens. They repeat the ancient fallacies which regard imports as ominous and exports as wealth-bringing.

The economists are by no means unanimous on the controversy between protection and free-trade. There is hardly one among them who would not admit that there exist valid arguments for protection. But the grounds on which some economists go so far as to think the weight of argument to be in favor of protection, and others confess that there is at least something to be said for it, are very different from the grounds commonly put forward in our everyday tariff literature. This sort of disagreement is unfortunate for the economists and for the community also. The public men of the dominant party have become almost fanatically intolerant. They dismiss, as 'theoretical,' propositions which seem to the teachers and writers the simplest of common sense. Clear thinking and cool reasoning on all the great questions of the day are impeded by this disagreement on the very nature of international trade, — on the fundamental question whether domestic production is per se good.

The same disagreement appears, though perhaps in less overt manner, as to the other belief which gives support to the equalizing principle of protection: namely, that wages in the United States are high because of the protective system, or at least cannot be kept high without it. The equalizing principle, in fact, may be said to be simply a revamped form of the pauper-labor argument. The American employer, it is said, finds himself compelled to pay higher wages than the foreign employer. He is in danger of being undersold by the cheap product of pauper labor. He cannot hold his own unless the foreigner is handicapped by duties. The belief that tariff duties are necessary to maintain a high level of wages is an article of faith for probably a majority of American citizens. Yet this also is opposed to the universal teaching of economists.

Consider, for a moment, the case of exported articles. They are not higher in price than similar articles in foreign countries. They must be, in the United States, somewhat lower in price — lower by the cost of transportation — or else they could not be sold abroad. Occasionally an article is 'dumped,' that is, sold abroad at a less price than is got for it at home. But this is exceptional. The immense mass of things we export — raw cotton and the cheaper cotton textiles, bread-stuffs, meat-products, machinery, woodenware, glassware, shoes, and so on — are cheaper, quality for quality, than similar things in foreign countries. Yet they are made with high-priced labor. How can they be sold cheap, when high wages are paid to those who make them? The answer is simple enough. The labor is effective. You can pay high wages and yet sell cheap, if much is turned out by your men.

It is a familiar adage in the business world that an efficient man is cheap at high wages. Yet in its application to larger questions this adage is never thought of. In discussing the tariff and wages, people assume as a matter of course that the employer who pays high wages must therefore sell his goods at a higher price. The fact is that if the labor is well-fed and intelligent, and is applied under good natural conditions and with skillful leadership, the employer can turn out an abundant product (or a product of high quality), sell it cheap, and still pay his laborers well. And the real
source and cause of general high wages, says the economist, is precisely in these conditions: efficient labor, good natural resources, skillful industrial leadership. Given these, you will always have higher wages, and need not fear competition from cheap and inefficient labor.

Further, says the economist, when you try to equalize costs of production everywhere, you induce the employer to turn to industries where labor is not efficient. The very fact that costs are high indicates that there is some cause of inefficiency. You divert labor and capital from the industries that are best worth while, diminish the general product, and so diminish the source from which all the wages eventually come. The argument goes back to the position stated a moment ago: domestic production is not good under any and all circumstances; that domestic production is good which is carried on under advantageous conditions.

I will not enter on some forms of the labor argument that are complicated, and lead to more intricate problems. The great broad facts of the case are, in the eye of the economist, plain. No respectable writer or teacher would say for a moment that high wages are due to the tariff, or that the maintenance of a high range of general wages (observe, we speak of general wages) is dependent on the tariff. The main cause of generous wages is at bottom a very simple one: generous productiveness of industry. This makes possible the combination of money wages that are higher than in other countries with money prices that are as low as in other countries or lower. Given the all-around efficiency of industry that leads to this happy combination, and you may dismiss all fear of being undersold and ruined by the competition of pauper labor.

Here again the judgment of the well-trained and thoughtful differs irreconcilably with that dominant in the nation's councils.

From all this it might seem to follow that inquiries about relative cost of production, money-rates of wages, equalization of condition, are not worth while at all. They cannot touch the heart of the tariff problem: that really is whether it is desirable to try to equalize at all. And yet! I believe that the proposed inquiries of the excellent Tariff Board selected by President Taft are well worth while. I believe they will conduce to a better understanding of the tariff situation, and are likely to lead to considerable improvement in legislation. They may even pave the way to something like a settlement of the tariff question.

In two directions the investigation of relative costs of production will be of advantage: as to undue gains in monopolistic or quasi-monopolistic industries; and as to the extent to which there are vested interests which must be respected in a future settlement of the tariff.

The protectionists usually assume that domestic competition will prevent any excessive profits in the protected industries. In most cases they are probably right. In such an industry as the cotton manufacture, for example, where there is no trust, no combination, no monopoly, high duties are not per se the cause of high profits. In the debates on the Aldrich-Payne tariff act, the insurgent senators protested, and with reason, against some advances in the rates on cotton goods; but they took untenable ground in putting their argument on the basis of monopolies and monopoly profits. It is true that when a new duty on such an article is imposed, those who first undertake the domestic manufacture may make large profits. But competi-
tion in due time sets in. If exceptional gains prove to be permanently maintained, it must be because some mills have better organization and management than others, or shrewder judgment as to the caprices of fashion. So it is in the woollen manufacture (even though here there is much more of combination than in the case of cottons), in the silk manufacture, and so on. The real question in such cases is whether it is worth while to encourage a domestic industry if costs of production are so large that duties of sixty, eighty, one hundred per cent are called for. Most branches of the textile industries need no duties as high as this in order to enable them to hold their own. Many of them can hold their own without any duties at all. But certain branches, especially in the finer grades, clamorously ask for extremely high rates; and then their case is suspicious, not because of impending monopoly profits, but because _prima facie_ they had better not be established at all.

All the world knows, however, that combination and monopoly, though they are not in possession of the entire field of industry, have secured control of large sections of it; no doubt tempered more or less by potential or actual competition, but still with such degree of success that more than competitive profits are secured. Where this is the case, tariff duties may bolster up the profits, by shutting out at least the foreign competitors. Then the protective system really serves to rob Peter in order to enrich Paul; whereas, under competitive conditions, it only robs Peter in order to sustain Paul in an unsuitable industry. If the duties more than offset Paul’s costs of production (assuming these costs to be in fact higher), they give a chance for a monopoly squeeze. Now whether they do so, inquiries on the part of a Tariff Board may make clear. The vogue of the ‘true’ principle of protection is unquestionably promoted by a widespread feeling that duties are _more_ than enough for equalization, and that they enable the trusts to secure _more_ than reasonable profits. The suspicion is doubtless well-founded in many cases; but how far so, systematic inquiry alone can bring out.

Again, no rational person, even though he were the most radical free-trader, would propose to abolish at one fell swoop protecting duties to which a great industrial system had accommodated itself. We may not like the result, but it is there, and not to be suddenly modified without widespread loss. Moreover, those engaged in the industries may plead with weight that they have entered on their operations with the sanction, nay, with the direct encouragement of the government, and that the government cannot in justice leave them in the lurch. Thus, our Department of Agriculture has been preaching beet-sugar for the last fifteen years, urging farmers and manufacturers to undertake it, supplying not only seeds and agricultural instructions, but directions as to manufacturing. In the arid and semi-arid regions of such states as California, Colorado, Utah, beet-growing (with sugar-making) seems to have an independent basis; but in the states of the corn-belt, Michigan, for example, it rests on the unstable prop of the tariff. The Michigan sugar-makers, egged on as they have been by the government, have an unanswerable claim on the ground of vested interest. We are not free to deal with the sugar duty as we were twenty years ago; nor indeed are we free to deal radically with any of the protective duties needed for the maintenance of established industries.

But the question always arises: How far are vested interests in fact involved? How high must the duties really be in
order to enable the status quo to be maintained? On this topic I believe there is an enormous amount of exaggeration. Probably the greater part of our existing duties are needlessly high, on the very principle of equalization. This is the case not only with the obviously nominal duties on wheat, corn, oats,—articles regularly exported, and as cheap here as abroad,—but with those on many manufactured articles, such as the coarser grades of cottons, most boots and shoes, furniture and woodenware, iron in crude and manufactured form, glassware, and a host of miscellaneous manufactures.

The dependence of our manufacturing industries on tariff duties is enormously exaggerated. The constant shouting about foreign pauper labor has brought about a state of pusillanimity among the manufacturers themselves. Most of them know virtually nothing about foreign conditions. They are familiar only with their own business and with that which touches their daily routine. Foreign competition has been non-existent for years. What its real possibilities are, they do not know. But the politicians and those few shrewder manufacturers who have cleverly formed plans for aid to special industries, have incessantly predicted wholesale ruin unless the tariff system were maintained without the change of a dot. I know of a case in which the superintendent of a textile mill, an Englishman who had had experience both in his native country and here, told an inquirer that goods could be turned out by the mill quite as cheaply in the United States as in England; whereas the owner told the same inquirer on the same day that the mill would have to be shut up within twenty-four hours if the tariff were touched. The owner, like thousands of manufacturers, was in a state of ignorant panic about foreign competition.

A searching inquiry would show, I am convinced, that our present system of extremely high duties could be greatly pruned without any disturbance of vested interests. The direct effect of such a change would be, no doubt, more nominal than real. Except in the case of trust-controlled articles (and there are not so many of these raised in price by the tariff as the free-traders commonly suppose), a reduction of duties on this basis would bring no lowering in prices and no advantage to consumers. It would mean only the placing of a new set of figures on the statute-book. But it would have some important advantages, none the less, and very likely some considerable ulterior consequences.

One great gain from such an overhauling of the tariff would be to lessen its importance in the public mind. To the economist nothing is more nauseating than the cry about prosperity and the tariff. From much of the current campaign talk, one would suppose that the country would go to certain ruin if a single duty were reduced by a fraction of a per cent. Manufacturing industries in general are in the main not dependent on protection. This country of ours is certain to be a great manufacturing one under any tariff system.

Still less is our general prosperity dependent on the tariff. Our natural resources, our vigor, industry, and intelligence, our training in school and college and shop, the enterprise and judgment of our business leaders,—these are the things on which material welfare depends. Great harm has been done by the persistent stress on legislation, and especially on restrictive legislation, as the mainstay of prosperity. Our manufacturers and other producers need to learn to keep cool and to rely on their enterprise and skill.

Further, a readjustment of duties
simply on the basis of equalization—that is, on the basis of conserving vested interests and maintaining industries as they are—would lead to a more critical attitude on the tariff question. It would be seen that a great range of industries could get on with duties much moderated or no duties at all. Others would be shown to need high duties in order to maintain themselves. Such differences, resting on the varying disadvantages of the several industries, might be fairly expected to raise the question,—which sorts of industries are, after all, the better for the country, those whose costs are high, or those whose costs are low? If there are plenty of manufactures which can get on with low duties or none, is it worth while to start up others which need high duties? Suppose it to be admitted that we must continue to prop up for an indefinite time those which now need high rates, shall we encourage new ones which demand still higher rates in order to equalize their costs of production?

I am by no means sure that questions of this sort would be coolly asked, or would be rationally considered. The protective notions in their cruder form have a most tenacious hold, especially that notion of the inherent advantage of ‘acquiring’ any and every industry at home. Yet a system of duties really adjusted with care and precision on the basis of cost of production might be expected to help, not only in sharper scrutiny, but in more discriminating judgment on the whole tariff problem.

What has been said in the preceding paragraphs rests on a free-trade basis; that is, it rests on the assumption that it is good for a country, not to produce anything and everything at home, but to allow a process of selection or experiment in determining which among the various possible industries are the best for it.

I would not have the reader infer that I am an unqualified free-trader, or that this view of the tariff problem leads immediately, or even ultimately, to complete abolition of all except revenue duties. The case in favor of free-trade has indeed always seemed to me prima facie strong; and prolonged investigation and reflection have served to confirm me in this opinion. But it is only a prima-facie case. There may be offsetting advantages which rebut the presumption. To enter on a consideration of these would call for a volume, and lead to some very delicate balancing of losses and gains. It would be necessary to consider the young-industries argument, which used to be the mainstay of the protectionists, and now is pooh-poohed by their opponents, but seems to me still to point to some possibilities of ultimate gain. There are, again, political and social arguments; there are arguments as to the avoidance of extremes and of undue fluctuations in industry. Few economists nowadays would say that there is one good tariff policy, and one only, applicable to all countries and all conditions.

But few economists would say a good word for such an exaggerated protectionist policy, one so intolerant of foreign competition and foreign supply, as the United States has been following in the McKinley tariff of 1890, in the Dingley tariff of 1897, and now, with but slight change of essentials, in the Payne-Aldrich tariff of 1909. When duties of fifty, eighty, and one hundred per cent come to be looked upon as normal protectionist rates; when ingenious devices and ‘jokers’ are resorted to in order to bring about such high rates without its being made plain that this is the thing really aimed at and accomplished; when, by the log-rolling
process, the policy comes to be applied indiscriminately to any and every article, without scrutiny of the possibility of ultimate cheapening or the promise of social or political gain,—then it is time to call a halt, and to begin a process of thorough overhauling. This is the point of view not only of the teachers and trained students of economics, but, I feel sure, of the immense majority of cool-headed and sensible people in this country.

Adam Smith—an ardent though by no means unqualified free-trader—thought in 1776 that the adoption of a free-trade policy by Great Britain was quite beyond the bounds of possibility. Had Adam Smith lived to see what changes took place in the course of the century following, he would probably have said in 1876 that free-trade would never be abandoned by any country which had once adopted it. Who would venture on a prediction now? It is among the possibilities that Great Britain herself will turn again to some sort of restrictive trade policy. I would not undertake to foretell whether free-trade will be abandoned in Great Britain, or protection in the United States. But the outlook is certainly for a moderation of extreme protectionist policies. The various nations which have stirred each other to measures of commercial warfare—and the United States has been most aggressively guilty in this regard—seem to be wearying of a game which each can play with effect against the other.

The indications are for some sort of compromise all around; an illogical proceeding, perhaps, but a very human one. In this moderated course of action the United States is likely to join; and all sorts of persons, whatever their opinions (or lack of opinions) as to the goal ultimately to be reached, will think and vote in favor of pruning a protectionist system which has become so rigidly and intolerantly restrictive as ours.
A HEROS CONSCIENCE:

A STUDY OF ROBERT E. LEE

BY GAMALIEL BRADFORD, JR.

The growth of a Lee legend is greatly to be deplored, most of all by Lee's warmest admirers. 'One may search in vain for any defect in him,' says one of the latest historians of the war. 'Indeed, the perfection of Lee becomes somewhat oppressive. One would welcome the discovery of a shortcoming in him, as redeeming him to humanity.' This is unfair, but not unnatural, when one considers the attitude of Lee's Southern admirers. 'He was never behind time at his studies, never failed in a single recitation, was perfectly observant of the rules and regulations of the institution,' says an old teacher. 'Throughout his whole student life he performed no act which his pious mother could not have fully approved,' says another. I do not believe this is true. I hope it is not true. If it is true, it ought to be concealed, not boasted of. This is the sort of thing that made Washington odious to the young and remote from the mature for generations. 'In all essential characteristics Lee resembled Washington,' says Mr. Rhodes, with much justice. But we know that, in spite of ill-judged idolatry, Washington was not a prig. Neither was Lee, but a man, of warm flesh and blood, like the rest of us. No one could have had his large and tender sympathy for human weakness who had not known human weakness himself. Above all, those who knew him, from the common soldier to the president of the Confederacy, bear universal testimony that Lee had charm. Now, no prig ever yet had charm. Therefore I refuse to believe that he said — at any rate, in those words — to Magruder in Mexico, 'I am but doing my duty, and with me, in small matters as well as in large ones, duty must come before pleasure.'

After this brief reservation and protest, it must be recognized and insisted that few men have guided their actions more strictly and loftily by conscience than Lee. That he should ever have boasted about his sense of duty is unbelievable. That he turned to it and consulted it in every crisis, and especially in the profoundest crisis, of his life, is certain; and whatever we may think of his judgment, it is impossible to question the absolute rectitude of his purposes.

During the years of violent controversy which intervened between the Mexican War and the secession of the South, Lee attended quietly to his military duties. Occasionally in the published letters of this period we get a glimpse of the interest he must have taken in what was going on at Washington. But it was then and always his constant conviction that a soldier should not meddle with politics. Even when he had charge of the capture of John Brown, there was no passion in
the matter. The work was done with military precision and quiet coolness, and the captive was handed over to the proper civil authorities. ‘I am glad we did not have to kill him,’ Lee remarked afterwards to Mrs. Pickett’s father, ‘for I believe he is an honest, conscientious old man.’

As the struggle of parties and principles grew fiercer, however, Lee foresaw that sooner or later he should be forced to choose. Neither party satisfied him. Each seemed to be unreasonable, selfish, Inconsiderate of the rights and feelings of the other; and he believed that a larger justice ought to be able to harmonize the opposing claims without actual conflict. In December, 1860, he writes, ‘Feeling the aggression of the North, resenting their denial of the equal rights of our citizens to the common territory of the Commonwealth, etc., I am not pleased with the course of the “Cotton States,” as they term themselves. In addition to their selfish, dictatorial bearing, the threats they throw out against the “Border States,” as they call them, if they will not join them, argues little for the benefit or peace of Virginia, should she determine to coalesce with them. While I wish to do what is right, I am unwilling to do what is wrong at the bidding of the South or of the North.’ And again, in January, 1861, ‘As far as I can judge from the papers, we are between a state of anarchy and Civil War. May God avert from us both! . . . I see that four States have declared themselves out of the Union. Four more apparently will follow their example. Then if the border States are dragged into the gulf of revolution, one half of the country will be arrayed against the other, and I must try and be patient and wait the end; for I can do nothing to hasten or retard it.’

The end came quickly. Lincoln was elected. Virginia was on the point of seceding. War seemed inevitable. If Lee remained in the United States Army, he would be forced to fight against all he loved best in the world. He was fifty-four years old. For over thirty years he had served under the Stars and Stripes. Honor, advancement, profit were assured, if he clung to the old allegiance. If he abandoned it, what would come to him no one could tell. It is hard to imagine a man placed in a situation involving a profounder moral struggle or greater difficulty of decision. And, though Lee doubtless did not so think of it, the decision was as important to the country as to himself. Without assuming, with some Northern writers, that he might have prevented Virginia’s secession and possibly war, it is not unreasonable to suppose that the course of the war might have been greatly different, if his military ability had been saved to the armies of the North.

In April, 1861, Lee was on leave at Arlington. On the eighteenth of that month he had an interview with Francis P. Blair, who, on the part of Lincoln and Cameron, unofficially but authoritatively offered him the command of the United States Army. We have Lee’s own account of this interview, written after the war, and agreeing with Blair’s. ‘I never intimated to any one that I desired the command of the United States Army, nor did I ever have a conversation with but one gentleman, the Hon. Francis P. Blair, on the subject, which was at his invitation and, as I understood, at the instance of President Lincoln. After listening to his remarks, I declined the offer he made me to take command of the army that was to be brought into the field, stating as candidly and courteously as I could that, though opposed to secession and deprecating war, I could take no part in an invasion of the Southern States.’

Immediately on leaving Blair, Lee
went to General Scott. Unfortunately we have no detailed account of this most important conversation from either of the principals. 'I went directly from the interview with Mr. Blair to the office of General Scott, told him of the proposition that had been made to me, and my decision,' writes Lee. Long tells us, from a very indirect source, that General Scott 'used every argument to persuade him to remain in the Union.' 'But to all his pleading Colonel Lee returned but one answer, that his sense of duty was stronger with him than any prospect of advancement, and replied to the appeal not to resign in the following words, "I am compelled to: I cannot consult my own feeling in the matter."'

The narrative of the only person who seems to have been an eye and ear witness of the interview, General E. D. Townsend, exhibits Lee in a much less favorable aspect. It is so circumstantial that it must be quoted in full:—

'General Scott knew that he [Lee] was at Arlington Heights, at the house of his father-in-law, Mr. Custis, and one day asked me if I had seen or heard of him lately. I replied in the negative, except that he was on leave and at Arlington Heights. Said the general, "It is time he should show his hand and if he remains loyal should take an important command." I then suggested that I should write to Lee and ask him to call at the general's headquarters. "I wish you would," replied the general. The note was written and the next day, April 19th, 1861, Colonel Lee came to the office. The general's was the front room of the second story. His round table stood in the centre of the room and I had a desk in one corner. The aides were in an adjoining room, with a door opening into the general's. When Lee came in, I was alone in the room with the general and the door to the aides' room was closed. I quietly arose, keeping my eye on the general, for it seemed probable he might wish to be alone with Lee. He, however, secretly motioned me to keep my seat, and I sat down without Lee having a chance to notice that I had risen. The general having invited Lee to be seated, the following conversation, as nearly as I can remember, took place. General Scott: "You are at present on leave of absence, Colonel Lee?" — Col. Lee: "Yes, General, I am staying with my family at Arlington." — Gen. Scott: "These are times when every officer in the United States service should fully determine what course he will pursue and frankly declare it. No one should continue in government employ without being actively employed." (No response from Lee.) — Gen. Scott (after a pause): "Some of the Southern officers are resigning, possibly with the intention of taking part with their States. They make a fatal mistake. The contest may be long and severe, but eventually the issue must be in favor of the Union." (Another pause and no reply from Lee.) — Gen. Scott (seeing evidently that Lee showed no disposition to declare himself loyal): "I suppose you will go with the rest. If you purpose to resign, it is proper you should do so at once; your present attitude is an equivocal one." — Col. Lee: "The property belonging to my children, all they possess, lies in Virginia. They will be ruined, if they do not go with their State. I cannot raise my hand against my children."

I have cited the whole of this account, because it is a curious instance of what appears to be reliable historical evidence, yet must, I am convinced, be substantially incorrect. In the first place, Townsend says April 19. Lee says explicitly, writing at the time, April 18. Next, Lee says he told General Scott of the proposition that had been made him and of his decision.
Nothing of the sort appears in Townsend’s story. Further, Lee, writing to Mrs. Lee a few weeks later, bids his son Custis ‘consult his own judgment, reason, and conscience as to the course he must take,’ which does not seem to fit well with the argument that his children would ‘be ruined, if they do not go with their State.’ Finally, a very slight knowledge of Lee’s character makes it impossible to suppose that, after weeks of careful, prayerful deliberation and moral conflict in view of the highest patriotic duties, the man who again and again refused the offers of a grateful nation to provide for his family and assure them from want, the man who wrote to his son in the midst of the struggle that ‘all must be sacrificed for the country,’ could have gone to a personal friend whom he respected as he did Scott, with nothing on his lips but the poor, the paltry, the pitiful argument for deserting his flag and his allegiance that his children’s property lay in Virginia. It is true that Scott was a Virginian, and Lee had to be careful not to wound his superior in justifying himself. But no man ever lived who was capable of handling such a situation with more tact. If only we had Scott’s and Lee’s own versions of what passed between them on that memorable day!

As it is, we merely know that two days later Lee sent his resignation to Scott, with an affectionate and manly letter, expressing his regret at separating himself from the service ‘to which I have devoted the best years of my life and all the ability I possessed’; and adding, ‘save in the defense of my native State I never desire again to draw my sword.’ Immediately after this he was offered and accepted the position of commander-in-chief of the forces of Virginia.

In considering Lee’s conduct at this crisis it is a mistake to tangle one’s self up in the web of metaphysical casuistry which was woven about the whole constitutional question by the fine wits of a generation of legal quibblers. Cold common sense stands amazed that men should have been ready to cut each others’ throats for the ingenious subtleties of Webster and Everett any more than for those of Calhoun and Davis. It seems as if mankind would not learn by all the experience of ages that passion is never at a loss for argument, or appreciate the force of Matthew Arnold’s despairing comment, ‘by such reasoning anything may be made out of anything.’

The first technical charge that Lee has to answer, the one most commonly brought against him, is that, having accepted his education and support at the hands of the United States Government, and sworn allegiance to it, he broke his military oath and betrayed his trust. This charge Lee has discussed himself, and I think disposed of it finally. ‘General Lee told Bishop Wilmer of Louisiana that if it had not been for the instruction he got from Rawle’s text-book at West Point, he would not have joined the South and left the old army at the breaking-out of the late war between the States.’

Rawle’s View of the Constitution of the United States of America was put into the hands of the young officer, by the very government he is accused of betraying, as the law and model for his conduct, both military and political. What does Rawle say? ‘It depends on the state itself to retain or abolish the principle of representation, because it depends on itself whether it will continue a member of the Union. To deny this right would be inconsistent with the principle on which all our political systems are founded, which is, that the people have, in all cases, a right to determine how they will be governed. This right must be considered as an in-
gredient in the composition of the general government, which, though not expressed, was mutually understood, and the doctrine heretofore presented to the reader in regard to the indefeasible nature of personal allegiance, is so far qualified in respect to allegiance to the United States. It was observed that it was competent for a state to make a compact with its citizens, that the reciprocal obligation of protection and allegiance might cease on certain events; and it was further observed that allegiance would necessarily cease on the dissolution of the society to which it was due.' Surely a government which made this the basis of education for its officers could hardly blame them for leaving it at the call of duty from their states.

When the action of Lee and his fellows is surveyed on simpler, broader grounds, one or two general considerations present themselves. In a popular government, whenever any large distinct section of the people thinks that it is permanently oppressed by the remainder, it will revolt. No theory, no legal argument, no paper constitution, will ever prevent this. And in a government made up of long-established, originally independent units, as imperfectly welded together as were the United States in 1860, such a revolt is peculiarly likely to occur. It is true that the North then felt, and probably for the most part feels now, that the South was not oppressed. The South felt that it was oppressed, and did exactly what the North would have done under the same circumstances. I know of no more constant lover of the Union than Washington. Yet Washington wrote, 'There is nothing which holds one country or one state to another but interest.'

This general justification or explanation of the Southern revolt does not, however, explain everything in the case of Lee. For up to the very hour of Virginia's decision he clung to the Union, and was opposed to secession both in theory and in practice. In January, 1861, he wrote, 'I can anticipate no greater calamity for the country than a dissolution of the Union. It would be an accumulation of all the evils we complain of, and I am willing to sacrifice everything but honor for its preservation. . . . Secession is nothing but revolution. The framers of our Constitution never exhausted so much labor, wisdom, and forbearance in its formation, and surrounded it with so many guards and securities, if it was intended to be broken by every member of the Confederation at will. It was intended for "perpetual union," so expressed in the preamble,' — Lee of course here confounds the Constitution of the United States with the 'Articles of Confederation,' — 'and for the establishment of a government, not a compact, which can only be dissolved by revolution or the consent of all the people in convention assembled. It is idle to talk of secession. Anarchy would have been established and not a government by Washington, Hamilton, Jefferson, Madison, and the other patriots of the Revolution.'

Surely neither Webster nor Everett ever spoke for Federal Union with an ardor more passionate than this. And after all was over Lee testified before the Committee on Reconstruction: 'I may have said and I may have believed that the position of the two sections which they held to each other was brought about by the politicians of the country; that the great masses of the people, if they understood the real question, would have avoided it. . . . I did believe at the time that it was an unnecessary condition of affairs and might have been avoided, if forbearance and wisdom had been practiced on both sides.'

It will at once be asked, why, then,
did Lee leave the Union? Because Virginia left it, and he felt that Virginia was his country. And I cannot see how any citizen of the old colonial states, with all the memories and traditions of his forefathers in his heart and all the local attachments and fellowships that constitute home, can fail even now to sympathize with such an attitude. 'No consideration on earth could induce me to act a part, however gratifying to me, which could be construed into faithlessness to this Commonwealth,' wrote Lee's father to Madison; and at another time he expressed himself still more strongly: 'Virginia is my country; her I will obey, however lamentable the fate to which it may subject me.' Longstreet, in describing his own decision, tells us that 'a number of officers of the post called to persuade me to remain in the Union service. Captain Gibbs, of the Mounted Rifles, was the principal talker, and after a long and pleasant discussion, I asked him what course he would pursue if his State should pass ordinances of secession and call him to its defense. He confessed that he would obey the call.' Honorable Charles Francis Adams, who has surely done more than any one else to help Lee on to the national glory which is his due, said in his Lee Centennial address, 'I hope I should have been filial and unselfish enough myself to have done as Lee did.' Finally, if one may quote one's own feeling as perhaps representative of many, I do not hesitate to say that in the certainly most improbable, but perhaps not wholly impossible, contingency of a future sectional separation in the country, however much I might disapprove of such separation and its causes, I should myself be first, last, and always a son and subject of New England and of Massachusetts.

There is a deeper principle involved in this attitude than the mere blind instinct of local patriotism. When the Union was first established, its founders had an intense and wholesome dread of centralized power, but the state governments were at that time so strong and the federal so weak that it was necessary to emphasize the latter in every possible way in order to sustain it at all. In the nature of the case, however, from the very beginning the federal government absorbed more and more power to itself, and the states tended gradually to lose even the authority which had originally been left them. In one sense the Civil War was a protest on the part of the South against this evolution, and an attempt to restore the constitutional balance as the men of 1787 had planned it. That protest had to be met, had to be crushed, or worse, incalculable evils would have resulted. But the failure of it much increased the rapidity of the evolution already in progress. To-day the citizens of the newer states, and many in the older, doubtless look upon the state governments as an antiquated survival, especially as this very attitude deteriorates those governments and everywhere breeds incompetence and corruption. Such people would sympathize entirely with the remark of a writer in the *Outlook:* 'Lee's engrossing sentiment for his native State, mildly commendable though it might have been, was a pinchbeck thing.'

This development of national unity, of national feeling, is probably inevitable, is in many ways excellent and admirable; but it has its very grave dangers, and is in itself certainly much less promising for the future of popular government than the careful balance of local and central authority for which the Constitution originally provided. Such, at any rate, was the opinion of Lee, reiterated in manifold forms, all through the war. He, at least, felt, with the most earnest con-
viction, that he was fighting for the ideas of Washington and Jefferson, and that in his place they would have done as he did. 'I had no other guide, nor had I any other object than the defense of those principles of American liberty upon which the constitutions of the several States were originally founded; and unless they are strictly observed, I fear there will be an end to Republican government in this country.' Again he says in general orders, 'They [the Confederate soldiers] cannot barter manhood for peace, nor the right of self-government for life or property . . . Let us then oppose constancy to adversity, fortitude to suffering, and courage to danger, with the firm assurance that He who gave freedom to our fathers will bless the efforts of their children to preserve it.' And at the close of the war he expressed the same feeling quite as explicitly and solemnly: 'We had, I was satisfied, sacred principles to maintain and rights to defend, for which we were in duty bound to do our best, even if we perished in the endeavor.'

As we read these passionate confessions of faith, we almost come to look upon Lee as one of the great martyrs of liberty, one of the heroic champions of free democracy and popular government. And then we reflect a moment and ask ourselves, 'But was not this man fighting for Negro slavery?' It cannot be disputed that he was. Southern writers may quibble as they please about slavery not being the cause of the war. Nobody denies that there were other causes, many of them, lying deep in difference of climate, difference of breeding, difference of local temperament. But no one can seriously maintain that any of those other causes, or all of them together, could have led to any sectional quarrel that might not have been easily settled, if it had not been for the dark phantom, the terrible midnight incubus of slavery.

As we look back now, we all see that, in the words attributed to Lincoln, 'the people of the North were as responsible for slavery as the people of the South,' and that honest, noble, pure spirits could advocate it as well as oppose it. We are all ready to sympathize with the words which Lincoln actually wrote: 'You think slavery is right and ought to be extended; we think it is wrong and ought to be restricted. For this, neither has any just occasion to be angry with the other.' Nay, more, we are beginning to be skeptical ourselves. The abolitionists of the sixties went at their problem gayly, confident that if the Negro were once free, all would be well. Forty years have taught us better, until some are almost ready to cry out that the South was right and the North wrong. It is not so. The future must take care of itself. The nineteenth century made many mistakes. But it showed once for all that the modern world can never again have anything to do with slavery. 'I advise Senators to let the humane current of an advancing and Christian civilization spread over this continent,' said Henry Wilson. Senators and other persons who fought for slavery had their backs to the light and their faces turned toward outer darkness.

It will immediately be urged that Lee was no advocate of slavery. This cannot be denied. It is true that his attitude toward the Negro was distinctly the Southern attitude, and also, it must be added, that of most Northerners who live long in the South. 'I have always observed,' he writes, 'that wherever you find the Negro, you see everything going down around him, and wherever you find the white man, you see everything around him improving.' Again, to his son, after the war, 'You will never prosper with the blacks, and it is abhorrent to a reflecting mind to be supporting and cherishing those who
are plotting and working for your injury and all of whose sympathies and associations are antagonistic to yours. I wish them no evil in the world, on the contrary will do them every good in my power, and know that they are misled by those to whom they have given their confidence; but our material, social, and political interests are with the whites.'

Furthermore, he had no sympathy with the Northern abolitionists, and believed that they were working in utter ignorance of actual conditions as well as with a disposition to meddle where they had no legal or moral right to interfere. He even went so far as to write, toward the very close of the struggle, that he considered 'the relation of master and slave, controlled by humane laws and influenced by Christianity and an enlightened public sentiment, as the best that can exist between the white and black races while intermingled as at present in this country.' This passage does not appear in the Southern biographies of Lee, and it can be justly interpreted only as a partial utterance in view of a most complicated and difficult problem. For that Lee himself disliked slavery there can be no possible doubt. The few slaves that ever belonged to him personally he set free long before the war, and he took time in the very thick of his military duties to arrange at the appointed date for the manumission of those who had been left to his wife by her father. Before the war, also, he expressed himself on the general subject in the most explicit way. 'In this enlightened age there are few, I believe, but will acknowledge that slavery, as an institution, is a moral and political evil in any country.'

The very letter from which I quoted above as to the benefits of the relation between master and slave was written to urge gradual abolition as a reward for faithful military service, and some remarks attributed to Lee after the war form the best possible comment on his pro-slavery utterance, especially in view of all that has come and gone in the last forty years. 'The best men of the South have long desired to do away with the institution and were quite willing to see it abolished. But with them in relation to this subject the question has ever been: what will you do with the freed people? That is the serious question today. Unless some humane course, based upon wisdom and Christian principles, is adopted, you do them a great injustice in setting them free.'

Yet, after all, in fighting for the Confederacy, Lee was fighting for slavery, and he must have known perfectly well that if the South triumphed and got free, slavery would grow and flourish for another century at least. It is precisely this network of moral conditions that makes his heroic struggle so pathetic, so appealing, so irresistibly human. For the great tragedies of human life and history come from the intermingling of good and evil. And Lee is one of the most striking, one of the noblest tragic figures the world ever produced. Matthew Arnold says that the Puritans in fighting for English liberty put the human spirit in prison for two hundred years. This man, fighting, as he believed, for freedom, for independence, for democracy, was fighting also to rivet the shackles more firmly on millions of his fellow men. A most striking passage in Burke's Conciliation brings out this contrast with a prophetic force which no after-comment can equal: —

'There is, however, a circumstance attending these colonies, which, in my opinion, fully counterbalances this difference, and makes the spirit of liberty still more high and haughty than in those to the northward. It is, that in
Virginia and the Carolinas they have a vast multitude of slaves. Where this is the case in any part of the world, those who are free are by far the most proud and jealous of their freedom. . . . Not seeing there, that freedom, as in countries where it is a common blessing, and as broad and general as the air, may be united with much abject toil, with great misery, with all the exterior of servitude, liberty looks, amongst them, like something that is more noble and liberal. I do not mean, Sir, to commend the superior morality of this sentiment, which has at least as much pride as virtue in it; but I cannot alter the nature of man. The fact is so; and these people of the Southern colonies are much more strongly, and with a higher and more stubborn spirit, attached to liberty than those to the northward.

In Lee, no pride, but virtue all; not liberty for himself alone, but for others, for every one. And this it is that makes the tragedy of his career so large, so fatal, so commanding in its grandeur.

One element which, since Hamlet, we consider peculiarly tragic, is, however, wanting in Lee. There is no trace of irresolution in him, no faltering, no looking back. We have indirectly from Mrs. Lee her account of the way in which the first decision was made. 'The night his letter of resignation was to be written, he asked to be left alone for a time, and while he paced the chamber above, and was heard frequently to fall upon his knees and engage in prayer for divine guidance, she waited and watched and prayed below. At last he came down, calm, collected, almost cheerful, and said, "Well, Mary, the question is settled. Here is my letter of resignation and a letter I have written to General Scott."' The question was settled — finally; and in all his correspondence or recorded conversation there is nothing to indicate regret or even further doubt.

'Trusting in God, an approving conscience, and the aid of my fellow citizens,' he accepted the command of the armies of Virginia; and as the war progressed, his zeal for the cause and loyalty to his high ideals seemed to be ever on the increase. Not that he showed bitterness towards the enemy. Or at least it is only at moments that the unavoidable horror of war wrings from him a word of reproach or condemnation, as when he says of the obstruction of Charleston harbor, 'This achievement, so unworthy of any nation, is the abortive expression of the malice and revenge of a people which it wishes to perpetuate by rendering more hateful a day memorable in their calendar'; or speaks of the 'savage and brutal policy which he [Milroy] has proclaimed, which leaves us no alternative but success or degradation worse than death, if we would save the honor of our families from pollution, our social system from destruction.' His general tone in referring to 'those people,' as he almost always called the Northern soldiers, is wholly in the spirit of his own admirable saying, 'The better rule is to judge our adversaries from their standpoint, not from ours.' But over and over again, to his family, to his friends, to his army, he expresses his pride in the cause he has adopted, his absolute belief in its nobility and justice, his unyielding determination to fight for it so long as any fighting is possible.

'Let each man resolve that the right of self-government, liberty, and peace shall find in him a defender,' he says to his soldiers in the early days; and commends to them 'the sacred cause, dearer than life itself, of defending the honor and integrity of the State.' At the climax of the struggle, with the bright hope of success before him, he consoles them for their dangers. 'The country
consents to the loss of such men as these and the gallant soldiers who fell with them, only to secure the inestimable blessings they died to obtain.' And at the last bitter parting he assures them that 'You will take with you the satisfaction that proceeds from the consciousness of duty faithfully performed.'

So in reviewing his own private conduct, when all is over, he cannot blame his choice or regret his decision. 'All that the South has ever desired was that the Union, as established by our forefathers, should be preserved, and that the government as originally organized, should be administered in purity and truth.' Or again, more solemnly, 'I did only what my duty demanded. I could have taken no other course without dishonor. And if it were all to be done over again, I should act in precisely the same manner.'

Finally, it is to be noted that Lee's conduct from beginning to end was absolutely free from all thought of personal credit or advantage. He gave up the highest position in his profession for what was, to say the least, a dim uncertainty. He was fifty-four years old, and such dreams of glory as he may once have cherished had doubtless long faded in the hope of peace. One consideration and one only, the desire to do right, prompted him in all he undertook and in all he accomplished. And when the fearful failure came, when everything was sinking to wreck and ruin about him, though his heart was torn in anguish for the sufferings of others, for his own lot there was nothing but superb tranquillity, a calm, unyielding, heroic self-control which rested upon the consciousness that he had done what man could do, and all the rest was God's. He might have used the splendid words of Demosthenes: 'I say that if the event had been manifest to the whole world beforehand, not even then ought Athens to have forsaken this course, if Athens had any regard for her glory, or for her past, or for the ages to come.' But he had words of his own, as apt, perhaps as splendid, as those of Demosthenes: the well-known and often quoted, 'Duty is the sublimest word in the language'; the less well-known but not less noble, 'There is a true glory and a true honor, the glory of duty done, the honor of the integrity of principle'; best of all, the grandly tragic phrase, addressed to his son, which forms the most perfect comment on his own career: 'I know that wherever you may be placed, you will do your duty. That is all the pleasure, all the comfort, all the glory we can enjoy in this world.'
ONE WAY TO AN AMERICAN MERCHANT MARINE

BY FRANCIS T. BOWLES

The fact is so well known that it is not necessary to cite statistics to prove that substantially all the transportation of the enormous oversea commerce of the United States is conducted by foreigners in their own vessels; about three fourths of it by two nations, England and Germany. This is true also of the passenger traffic on the ocean, to and from the United States and all parts of the world.

The amount which we pay annually for these services has been variously estimated at from twenty-five million to three hundred million dollars. Whatever the amount may be, it is a large sum, sufficient to be an important factor in the balance of trade and a serious matter when our exports of natural products are rapidly decreasing. While opinions may differ as to who pays the freight, one thing is certain, that the foreigner gets the money, and also all the side issues of insurance and commercial connections that go with it.

The smaller estimate recently published of the value of these services is certainly not sufficient to attract the large and growing foreign capital engaged in conducting our commerce, and would not account for the very capable and eminent people engaged in it, nor for the care taken in the regulation and division of the business among themselves, as shown by the occasional news of their disagreements. It is also certain that the foreign control of the ocean transportation of the United States is not wholly for our welfare, and that it is not directed to the extension of our markets for manufactured goods.

In addition to these undeniable facts, there are many other cogent reasons why the United States should, in a policy of the most enlightened selfishness, carry a large part of this traffic in its own vessels and under its own flag.

The reasons are well established in history and political economy, and were better known to the founders of the Republic than they are to-day, for we, in the activities of internal development and the prosperity of great natural resources, have neglected them for many years.

One thing is certain: we shall not acquire this business, so important to our continued welfare, by the policy of neglect we have pursued in the past. The experience of eighty years or more proves that. Since the period of 1815 to 1849, when our discriminating duties and tonnage dues ceased to protect our shipping and shipbuilding, substantially nothing has been done to this day, so far as ocean commerce is concerned, to equalize our handicaps of higher wages and belated mechanical development in the technical work of shipbuilding.

From that time England devoted capital and the best talent to shipbuilding and ship-management. Our mechanical and inventive talent devoted itself to more profitable protected industries. The lowest state of the art of shipbuilding in this country was reached about 1880, about the period when the reconstruction of the Navy was begun, and at that time we were
woefully behind the state of the art abroad, owing to our decadent merchant marine. Germany has followed in the lead of England, making an enormous development of its general commerce, and now these two countries practically control our sea transportation.

It would appear that there is in this country a growing sense of the economic value of conducting a proper proportion of this business under our own flag. Senators and Representatives in Congress, without regard to party, express such views, and each administration seems to favor them.

The Republican party in its 1908 platform said: ‘Merchant Marine. We adhere to the Republican doctrine of encouragement to American shipping, and urge such legislation as will revive the merchant-marine prestige of the country, so essential to national defense, the enlargement of foreign trade, and the industrial prosperity of our own people.’

The Democrats in their 1908 platform said: ‘We believe in the upbuilding of the American merchant marine, without new or additional burdens upon the people and without bounties from the public Treasury.’

The latter expression is vague as to methods, but if it means that ocean commerce can be acquired without expense it is of course mere buncombe; this business can no more be obtained without an investment by the nation as well as by individuals, than an omelet can be made without breaking eggs.

President McKinley recommended discriminating duties, but the Republican party in 1908, for the second time, brought in a subsidy bill, which fell before the usual practical and sentimental objections.

This bill has been followed by a subsidy for mail steamers and a bill for higher ocean-mail compensation. Both have failed, and, while they have had some valiant friends, have received generally half-hearted support.

The Democrats have protested their devotion to the cause of the merchant marine, and have introduced discriminating-duty and free-ship bills, in form and substance not approved by any one having a knowledge of the subject. The proposal of discriminating duty failed to deal with the free list, which includes 49 per cent of the value of our imports and over 90 per cent of the imports from South America, the region where it is most important to have American cargo traffic, and where discriminating duties would have little or no effect. Freeships for ocean commerce nobody wants, as American ship-owners cannot afford to operate them at the American scale of wages.

If it be really true, as is often asserted, that the revival of the merchant marine, like the building of the navy, is a national and not a partisan object, is it not possible to get together on a practicable plan? Suppose we admit — for argument’s sake, anyhow — that the subsidy scheme is a failure; certainly it has many practical objections, and no one wants it if any other scheme will answer.

There is a statute on the books, Ocean Mail Act of 1891, which provides a moderate compensation for carrying the mails. We know it is not sufficient to increase the number of American ships in the trans-Atlantic trade, and we know it has been insufficient to prevent the failure of two American lines on the Pacific, but as a part of a more comprehensive scheme it is useful and will be necessary.

Suppose there should be enacted a law providing that on all goods imported in American vessels on which the ad valorem duty exceeds 41 per cent there should be a reduction of duty of 5 per cent, and on all goods on which the
ad valorem duty is 41 per cent or less, or which are non-dutiable, the importer should receive an importer's certificate available only for the payment of duties at the custom house and equal in value to 2.05 per cent of the value of the goods so imported.

The average rate of duty under the present tariff is understood to be 41 per cent ad valorem, and 2.05 is 5 per cent of 41. These figures may not be exact, but they are intended to be sufficient to create a demand for American cargo boats in the foreign trade by enabling the shipper to pay such vessels a higher rate of freight on homeward voyages and enough higher to overcome the handicap of higher cost of vessels and operation under the American flag. They are probably sufficient for the purpose on all except some low-priced bulky cargoes.

On outward voyages the American would be obliged to take the competitive rate.

If, then, all our imports were carried in American vessels and half the goods were free or non-dutiable, this proposed law would be equivalent to a 10 per cent reduction in the tariff.

On the North Atlantic the immigration traffic is the most profitable element of the trade, and largely accounts for the building of the large and commodious vessels advertised in this country for first-class passengers, and, therefore, it would be essential to the revival of the American merchant service there to enact a law remitting the head-tax of four dollars on immigrants arriving in American vessels. There can be no objection to this.

Mail steamers, in addition to the advantage of these discriminating duties, could secure mail pay under the existing law, and would have the additional help of the remission of the immigrant head-tax.

It has always been urged against the scheme of discriminating duties that it would be necessary to abolish the free list, as it succeeded only in the early days of the Republic, when practically all imports were dutiable. The present suggestion obviates that objection, and also narrowly escapes the objections to bounties from the Treasury.

It has been stated that discriminating duties would be a more expensive method of building up shipping than a direct subsidy, which is probably correct, if we assume the direct subsidy to be paid out only as reasonable compensation for a valuable service rendered; but this would not always be the case. There would, of course, be waste in either method, and it is probable that discriminating duties would produce the most business-like results, without any possible suspicion of the favoritism so inevitable in subsidy.

Discriminating duties in the indirect trade have been frequently advocated as the best way of acquiring the carrying trade with South America and other non-carrying nations, by the exclusion of the Europeans from the transportation of the produce of such nations to the United States.

This method has been recommended as being less liable to produce retaliation from the carrying nations; their direct trade is not disturbed, while it has been supposed that discrimination in the indirect trade was not forbidden by the treaties of commerce.

It is not likely, however, that discrimination in the indirect trade would long continue unmolested, owing to the modern mobility of capital, and if the United States undertakes this task it may as well conclude to face the music by complete discrimination at once; for it would inevitably be necessary. Besides, discrimination in the indirect trade is forbidden, in effect, by all the treaties of commerce, and specifically by the great majority.
The remaining objection to discriminating duties is the disturbance to existing treaties. This objection has risen to a clamor, yet it has never been thoroughly discussed, or given the serious study it deserves. It has no weight or force unless this disturbance will cause a loss of business more valuable to us than that which we seek to gain by the necessary changes in these conventions.

It is certain, however, that we are under no obligation or promise, by treaty or otherwise, to any nation, which prevents us from adopting the method herein suggested for the regulation of our own commerce, provided we treat all nations alike. We have the authority of the Constitution for the regulation of commerce, and it was for that purpose in large measure that the Constitution was made and adopted.

It should be understood that if the United States should resort again to discriminating duties to reestablish our shipping in the foreign trade, it would be not only a radical change in policy, but a reversion to a method of protection of national shipping which has passed out of open use by foreign nations.

From 1789 to 1816 American shipping was wholly protected by an advantage of 10 per cent in duties on imports, and by a tonnage tax of 6 cents against 50 cents for foreign vessels.

After the Treaty of Ghent (1814), following the War of 1812, Congress passed the first reciprocity act of commerce and navigation (March 3, 1815), authorizing the President to abolish all discriminating duties and imposts in the direct trade with nations giving similar privileges. This method was followed in a treaty with England, ratified on December 22, 1815, applying to the direct trade with Great Britain and India, West Indian and all other British colonial ports remaining closed to American vessels. Similar treaties followed and became effective in 1819 with Sweden and Norway; in 1822 with France.

In 1828 Congress removed discriminating duties and imposts in the indirect trade as to vessels whose nations extended similar privileges.

Great Britain still refused to open its West Indian ports to United States vessels. That was finally effected in 1830 by the passage of the last or colonial reciprocity act. England did not open other colonial ports to United States vessels until 1849, and soon after our discriminating duties and imposts were finally abolished.

In the report of the United States Commissioner of Navigation for 1904 there are published the treaties and conventions with thirty-two countries, considering the various German treaties as one, which have been made to carry out the acts of 1815, 1828, and 1830 for free-trade in transportation of our oversea commerce. The treaties are similar in terms and import, and are generally confined to this subject; they all include the indirect trade except those with England and France, with whom our later reciprocity acts became effective by proclamation, and not by treaty. The acts of Congress authorize, and each treaty provides, that it may be terminated by one year's notice.

These acts of maritime reciprocity seem to have been urged upon Congress by merchants in the foreign trade, but were passed under the apparently firm conviction that protection was no longer necessary for American shipping. The impression is derived from the debates that Congress was well aware of the importance and value of the carrying trade, but considered that American shipping could be carried on to advantage in competition with the world, and that the really important matter was to secure access to all ports on terms of equality. Senator Woodbury of New Hampshire, in reporting the bill of 1828, said,
We are known to possess a skill and economy in building vessels, a cheapness in fitting them out, an activity in sailing them, which, without discrimination, would give us an advantage in coping with any commercial power in existence. Such are the accurate calculations of our merchants, the youth and agility of our seamen, and the intelligence of our ship-masters, that American vessels can, on an average, make three trips to Europe while a foreign vessel is making two. It must be manifest to all [that] circumstances like these, rather than any discriminating duty, must always give and maintain to us a superiority and protection which leave nothing to be feared from the fullest competition.

The results of apparent free-trade in transportation are writ large and plain. Immediately after each reciprocity treaty with a carrying nation its entries in our ports largely increased, and continued to increase as commerce developed more rapidly than our own tonnage. The maximum proportion by value of our oversea commerce carried in American vessels was reached about 1830, when it amounted to about 90 per cent. Since then it has steadily decreased until it has reached almost the vanishing point, about 8 per cent. The tonnage registered for the foreign trade reached a maximum in 1861; and in 1909, when our commerce had increased fourfold, was about one third of the tonnage of 1861.

Let us suppose that the methods herein suggested would, in ten years, at a cost which could not exceed ten millions a year, win us 50 per cent of our carrying trade, and that we should then have a balance of a hundred millions a year in our favor. That is surely a consideration of value to us as a nation, and one which we can afford to endeavor openly to secure.

We make our tariff to protect our industries, and we know the results; yet for eighty years we have neglected this enormous item in our trade-balance which other more clever nations have secured, and mainly because it is one that does not appear on the books of the Treasury. Other nations, we know, have assisted their shipping by various means, by subsidies, by mail pay, by favorable tax laws and port charges, by bounties, and other valuable privileges. We seem unable to face the direct aid of subsidy, so why not announce to the world that we propose to take a fair proportion of the carrying trade by the means provided us by the Constitution; and why not announce it as clearly and unmistakably as we proclaim in every tariff bill that we propose to retain the home market of the United States for our own manufactures? It is not to be expected that the foreigner will like the one announcement better than the other; but he has no stronger weapons with which to meet it, and we have no reason to fear in either case.

The foreigner is himself a protectionist in his own national policy, wherever protection is needed. All continental Europe bristles with hostile tariffs against our foodstuffs and manufactures, and even in Great Britain, the one professedly free-trade country, that free-trade policy ceases at the water’s edge. An expenditure of three hundred million dollars in mail and Admiralty subsidies in the last sixty years must estop the British government from protesting against the adoption of another policy of maritime protectionism by America. A discriminating-duty plan applied to shipping will not hurt foreign nations one tenth so much as our present policy of tariff discrimination on behalf of American manufacturers. Retaliation will be no more possible or effective in the one case than in the other.
‘What are you going to wear tonight in case you can go, Mary Bell?’ said Ellen Brewster in her lowest tones.

‘Come upstairs and I’ll show you,’ said Mary Bell Barber, glancing, as they tiptoed out of the room, toward the kitchen’s sunny big west window, where the invalid mother lay in uneasy slumber.

‘My new white looks grand,’ said Ellen on the stairs. ‘I made it empire.’

Mary Bell said nothing. She opened the door of her spacious bare bedroom, where tree shadows lay like a pattern on the faded carpet, and the sinking sun found worn places in the clean white curtains. On the bed lay a little ruffled pink gown, a petticoat foamy with lace, white stockings, and white slippers.

Mary Bell caught up the gown and held the shoulders against her own, regarding the older girl meanwhile with innocent, exultant eyes. Ellen was impressed.

‘Well, for pity’s sake—if you have n’t done wonders with that dress!’ she ejaculated admiringly. ‘What on earth did you do to it?’

‘Well—first I thought it was too far gone,’ confessed Mary Bell, laying it down tenderly, ‘and I wished I had n’t been in such a hurry to get my new hat. But I ripped it all up and washed it, and I took these little roses off my year-before-last hat, and got a new pattern,—and I tell you I worked! Wait until you see it on! I just finished pressing it this afternoon.’

‘Oh, say—I hope you can go now, after all this!’ said Ellen earnestly.

The other girl’s face clouded.

‘I’ll never get over it if I don’t!’ she said. ‘It seems to me I never wanted to go anywhere so much in all my life! But some one’s got to stay with mama.’

‘I’d go crazy,—not knowing!’ said Ellen. ‘Who are you going to ask?’

‘There it is!’ said Mary Bell. ‘Until yesterday I thought of course Gran’ma Scott would come. Then Mary died, and she went up to Dayne. So I went over and asked Bernie; her baby is n’t but three weeks old, you know, and I thought she might bring it over here. Mama would love to have it! But late last night Tom came over, and he said Bernie was so crazy to go, they were going to take the baby along!’

‘You poor thing!’ said the sympathetic listener.

‘I was nearly crazy!’ said Mary Bell, crimping a pink ruffle with careful finger-tips. ‘I was working on this when he came, and after he’d gone I crumpled it all up and cried all over it! Well, I guess I did n’t sleep much, and finally, I got up early, and wrote a letter to Aunt Matty, in Sacramento, and I ran over to Dinwoodie’s with it this morning, and asked Lew if he was going up there to-day. He said he was, and he took the note for Aunt Mat. I told her about the dance, and that every one was going, and asked her to come back with Lew. He said he’d see her first thing!’

‘Oh, she will!’ said Ellen confidently. ‘But, say, Mary Bell, why don’t you walk over to the hotel with me now and ask Johnnie if she’ll stay if your
aunt does n’t come? I don’t believe she and Walt are going.’

‘They might n’t want to leave the hotel on account of drummers on the night train,’ said Mary Bell dubiously.

‘And that’s the very time mama gets most scared. She’s always afraid there are boes on the train!’

‘Boes!’ said Ellen scornfully, ‘what could a bo do!’

‘Well, I will go over and talk to Johnnie,’ said Mary Bell, with sudden hope. ‘I’m going to get all ready except my dress, in case Aunt Mat comes,’ she confided eagerly, when she had kissed the drowsy mother, and they were on their way.

‘Say, did you know that Jim Carr is going to-night with Carrie Parmalee?’ said Ellen significantly, as the girls crossed the clean, bare dooryard, under the blossoming locust trees.

Mary Bell’s heart grew cold, — sank.

She had hoped, if she did go, that some chance might make her escort no other than Jim Carr.

‘It’ll make me sick if she gets him,’ said Ellen frankly. Although engaged herself, she felt an unabated interest in the love-affairs about her.

‘Is he going to drive her over?’ asked Mary Bell, clearing her throat.

‘No, thank the Lord for that!’ said Ellen piously. ‘No. It’s all Mrs. Parmalee’s doing, anyway! His horse is lame, and I guess she thought it was a good chance! He’ll drive over there with Gus and mama and papa and Sadie and Mar’gret; and I guess he’ll get enough of ’em, too!’

Mary Bell breathed again. He hadn’t asked Carrie, anyway. And if she, Mary Bell, really went to the dance, and the pink frock looked well, and Jim Carr saw all the other boys crowding about her for dances —

The rosy dream brought them to the steps of the American Palace Hotel, for Deaneville was only a village, and a brisk walker might have circled it in twenty minutes. The hideous brown hotel, with its long porches, was the largest building in the place, except for hay-barns, and fruit-storehouses. Three or four saloons, a ‘social hall,’ the ‘general store,’ and the smithy, formed the main street, and diverging from it scattered the wide shady lanes that led to old homesteads and orchards.

‘Johnnie,’ Walt Larabee’s little black-eyed manager and wife, and the most beloved of Deaneville matrons, was in the bare, odorous hallway. She was clad in faded blue denim overalls, and a floating transparent kimono of some cheap stuff. Her coal-black hair was rigidly puffed and pinned, and ornamented with two coquetish red roses, and her thin cheeks were rouged.

‘Well, say — don’t you girls think you’re the whole thing!’ said the lady blithely. ‘Not for a minute! Walt and me are going to this dance, too!’

She waved toward them one of the slippers she was cleaning.

‘Walt said somethin’ about it yes’-day,’ continued Mrs. Larabee, with relish, ‘but I said no; no twelve-mile drive for me, with a young baby! But some folks we know came down on the morning train — you girls have heard me speak of Ed and Lizzie Purdy?’

‘Oh, yes!’ said Mary Bell, sick with one more disappointment.

‘Well,’ pursued Johnnie, ‘they had dinner here, and come t’ talk it over, Lizzie was wild to go, and Ed got Walt all worked up, and nothing would do but we must get out our old carryall, and take their Thelma and my Maxine along! Well, laugh — we were like a lot of kids! I’m crazy to dance just once in Pitcher’s barn. We’re going up early, and have our supper up there.’

‘We’re going to do that, too,’ said Ellen, with pleasant anticipation. ‘Ma and I always help set tables, and so on! It’s lots of fun!’
Mary Bell's face grew sober as she listened. It would be fun to be one of the gay party in the big barn, in the twilight, and to have her share of the unpacking and arranging, and the excitement of arriving wagons and groups. The great supper of cold chicken and boiled eggs and fruit and pickles, the fifty varieties of cake, would be spread downstairs; and upstairs the musicians would be tuning their instruments as early as seven o'clock, and the eager boys and girls trying their steps, and changing cards. And then there would be feasting and laughing and talking, and, above all, dancing until dawn!

'Beg pardon, Johnnie?' she stammered.

'Well, looks like some one round here is in love, or something!' said Johnnie freshly. 'I never had it that bad, did you, Ellen? Ellen's been telling me how you're fixed, Mary Bell,' she went on with deep concern, 'and I was suggestin' that you run over to the general store, and ask Mis' Rowe — or I should say, Mis' Bates,' she corrected herself with a grin, and the girls laughed — 'if she won't sleep at your house to-night. Chess'll tend store. It'll be something fierce if you don't go, Mary Bell, so you run along and ask the bride!' laughed Johnnie.

'I believe I would,' approved Ellen; and the girls accordingly crossed the grassy uneven street to the store.

An immense gray-haired woman was in the doorway.

'Well, is it ribbon or stockings, or what?' said she, smiling. 'The place has gone crazy! There ain't going to be a soul here but me to-night.'

Mary Bell was silent. Ellen spoke.

'Chess ain't going, is he?' she asked.

'The old woman shook with laughter.

'Chess ain't nothing but a regular kid,' she said. 'He was dying to go, but he knew I could n't, and he never said a word. Finally, my boy Tom and his wife, and Len and Josie and the children, they all drove by on their way to Pitcher's; and Len — he's a good deal older'n Chess, you know—he says to me, "You'd oughter leave Chess come along with the rest of us, ma; jest because he's married ain't no reason he's forgot how to dance!" Well, I burst right out laughing, and I says, "Why didn't he say he wanted to go?" and Chess run upstairs for his other suit, and off they all went!'

There was nothing for it, then, but to wait for Lew Dinwoodie and the news from Aunt Mat.

Mary Bell walked slowly back through the fragrant lanes, passed now and then by a surrey loaded with joyous passengers already bound for Pitcher's barn. She was at her own gate, when a voice calling her whisked her about as if by magic.

'Hello, Mary Bell!' said Jim Carr, joining her. But she looked so pretty in her blue cotton dress, with the yellow level of a field of mustard-tops behind her, and beyond that the wind-break of gold-tipped eucalyptus trees, that he went on almost confusedly, 'You — you look terribly pretty in that dress! Is that what you're going to wear?'

'This!' laughed Mary Bell. And she raised her dancing eyes, to grow a little confused in her turn. Nature, obedient to whose law blossoms were whitening the fruit trees, wheat pricking through the damp earth, robins mating in the orchards, had laid the first thread of her great bond upon these two. They smiled silently at each other.

'I'm not even sure I'm going!' said Mary Bell ruefully.

The sudden look of concern in his face went straight to her heart. Jim Carr really cared, then, that she could n't go! Big, clever, kindly Jim Carr, who was superintendent at the powerhouse, and a comparative newcomer
in Deaneville, was an important personage.

‘Not going!’ said Jim blankly. ‘Oh, say — why not!’

Mary Bell explained. But Jim was encouraging.

‘Why, of course your aunt will come!’ he assured her sturdily. ‘She’ll know what it means to you. You’ll go up with the Dickeys, won’t you? I’m going up early, with the Parmalees, but I’ll look out for you! I’ve got to hunt up my kid brother now; he’s got to sleep at Montgomery’s to-night. I don’t want him alone at the hotel, if Johnnie is n’t there. If you happen to see him, will you tell him?’

‘All right,’ said Mary Bell. And her spirits were sufficiently braced by his encouragement to enable her to call cheerfully after him, ‘See you later, Jim!’

‘See you later!’ he shouted back, and Mary Bell went back to the kitchen with a lightened heart. Aunt Mat would n’t — could n’t — fail her!

She carried a carefully prepared tray in to her mother at five o’clock, and sat beside her while the invalid slowly finished her milk-toast and tea, and the cookies and jelly Mary Bell was famous for. The girl chatted cheerfully.

‘You don’t feel very badly about the dance, do you, deary?’ said Mrs. Barber, as the gentle young hands settled her comfortably for the night.

‘Not a speck!’ answered Mary Bell bravely, as she kissed her.

‘Bernie and Johnnie going — married women!’ said the old lady sleepily. ‘I never heard such nonsense! Don’t you go out of call, will you, dear?’

Mary Bell was eating her own supper, ten minutes later, when the train whistled, and she ran, breathless, to the road, to meet Lew Dinwoodie.

‘What did Aunt Matty say, Lew?’ called Mary Bell, peering behind him into the closed surrey, for a glimpse of the old lady.

The man stared at her with a falling jaw.

‘Well, I guess I owe you one for this, Mary Bell!’ he stammered. ‘I’ll eat my shirt if I thought of your note again!’

It was too much. Mary Bell began to dislodge little particles of dried mud carefully from the wheel, her eyes swimming, her breast rising.

‘Right in her part of town, too!’ pursued the contrite messenger; ‘but, as I say —’

Mary Bell did not hear him. After a while he was gone, and she was sitting on the steps, hopeless, dispirited, tired. She sombrely watched the departing surreys and phaetons. ‘I could have gone with them — or with them!’ she would think, when there was an empty seat.

The Parmalees went by; two carriage-loads. Jim Carr was in the phaeton with Carrie at his side. All the others were in the surrey.

‘I’m keeping ’em where I can have an eye on ’em!’ Mrs. Parmalee called out, pointing to the phaeton.

Everybody waved, and Mary Bell waved back. But when they were gone, she dropped her head on her arms.

Dusk came; the village was very still. A train thundered by, and Potter’s windmill creaked and splashed, — creaked and splashed. A cow-bell clanked in the lane, and Mary Bell looked up to see the Dickeys’ cow dawdle by, her nose sniffing idly at the clover, her downy great bag leaving a trail of foam on the fresh grass. From up the road came the faint approaching rattle of wheels.

Wheels?

The girl looked toward the sound curiously. Who drove so recklessly? She noticed a bank of low clouds in the east, and felt a puff of cool air on her cheek.

‘It feels like rain!’ she said, watching the wagon as it came near. ‘That’s
Henderson’s mare, and that’s their wooden-legged hired man! Why, what is it?’

The last words were cried aloud, for the galloping old horse and driver were at the gate now, and eyes less sharp than Mary Bell’s would have detected something wrong.

‘What is it?’ she cried again, at the gate. The man pulled up sharply.

‘Say, ain’t there a man here, nowhere!’ he demanded abruptly. ‘I’ve been banging at every house along the way; ain’t there a soul in the place?’

‘Dance!’ explained Mary Bell. ‘The Ladies’ Improvement Society in Pitcher’s new barn. Why! what is it? Mrs. Henderson sick?’

‘No, ma’am!’ said the old fellow, ‘but things is pretty serious down there!’ He jerked his hand over his shoulder. ‘There’s some little fellers, — four or five of ’em! — seems they took a boat to-day, to go ducking, and they’re lost in the tide-marsh! My God — an’ I never thought of the dance!’ He gave a despairing glance at the quiet street. ‘I come here to get twenty men — or thirty — for the search! ’ he said heavily. ‘I don’t know what to do, now!’

Mary Bell had turned very white.

‘There is n’t a soul here, Stumpy!’ she said, terrified eyes on his face. ‘There is n’t a man in town! What can we do! — Say!’ she cried suddenly, springing to the seat, ‘drive me over to Mrs. Rowe’s; she’s married to Chess Bates, you know, at the store. Go on, Stumpy! What boys are they?’

‘I know the Turner boys and the Dickey boy is three of ’em,’ said the old man, ‘and Henderson’s own boy, Davy — poor leetle feller! — and Buddy Hopper, and the Adams boy. They had a couple of guns, and they was all in this boat of Hopper’s, poking round the marsh, and it began to look likerain, and got dark. Well, she was shipping a little water, and Hopper and Adams wanted to tie her to the edge and walk up over the marsh, but the other fellers wanted to go on round the point. So Adams and Hopper left ’em, and come over the marsh, and walked to the point, but she was n’t there. Well, they waited and hallooed, but bimeby they got scared, and come flying up to Henderson’s, and Henderson and me — there ain’t another man there tonight! — we run down to the marsh, and yelled, but us two could n’t do nothing! Tide’s due at eleven, and it’s going to rain, so I left him, and come in for some men. Henderson’s just about crazy! They lost a boy in that tide-marsh a while back.’

‘It’s too awful, — it’s just murder to let ’em go there!’ said Mary Bell, heart-sick. For no dragon of old ever claimed his prey more regularly than did the terrible pools and quicksands of the great marsh.

Mrs. Bates was practical. Her old face blanched, but she began to plan instantly.

‘Don’t cry, Mary Bell!’ said she; ‘this thing is in God’s hands. He can save the poor little fellers jest as easy with a one-legged man as he could with a hundred hands. You drive over to the depot, Stumpy, and tell the operator to plug away at Barville until he gets some one to take a message to Pitcher’s barn. It’ll be a good three hours before they even git this far,’ she continued doubtfully, as the old man eagerly rattled away, ‘and then they’ve got to get down to Henderson’s; but it may be an all-night search! Now, lemme see who else we can git. Deefy, over to the saloon, would n’t be no good. But there’s Adams’s Chinee boy, he’s a good strong feller; you stop for him, and git Gran’pa Barry, too; he’s home to-night!’

‘Look here, Mrs. Bates,’ said Mary Bell, ‘shall I go?’
The old woman speculatively measured the girl's superb figure, her glowing strength, her eager resolute face. Mary Bell was like a spirited horse, wild to be given her head.

'You're worth three men,' said the storekeeper. 'Got light boots?'

'Yes,' said the girl, thrilled and quivering.

'You run git 'em!' said Mrs. Bates, 'and git your good lantern. I'll close up, and come and sit with her!'

It was a sorry search-party, after all, that presently rattled out of town in the old wagon. On the back seat sat the impassive and good-natured Chinese boy, and a Swedish cook discovered at the last moment in the railroad camp and pressed into service. On the front seat Mary Bell was wedged in between the driver and Grandpa Barry, a thin, sinewy old man, stupid from sleep. Mary Bell never forgot the silent drive. The evening was turning chilly, low clouds scudded across the sky, little gusts of wind, heavy with rain, blew about them. The fall of the horse's feet on the road, and the rattle of harness and wheels were the only sounds to break the brooding stillness that preceded the storm. After a while the road ran level with the marshes, and they got the rank salt breeze full in their faces; and in the last light they could see the glitter of dark water creeping under the rushes. The first flying drops of rain fell.

'And right over the ridge,' said Mary Bell to herself, 'they are dancing!'

A fire had been built at the edge of the marsh, and three figures ran out from it as they came up: two boys and a heavy middle-aged man. It was for Mary Bell to tell Henderson that it would be hours before he could look for other help than this oddly-assorted wagonful. The man's disappointment was pitiful.

'My God — my God!' he said heavily, as the situation dawned on him, 'an' I counted on fifty! Well, 't ain't your fault, Mary Bell!'

They all climbed out, and faced the trackless darkening stretch of pools and hummocks, the treacherous, uncertain ground beneath a tangle of coarse grass. Even with fifty men it would have been an ugly search.

The marsh, like all the marshes thereabout, was intersected at irregular intervals by decrepit lines of fence-railing, running down from solid ground to the water's edge, half a mile away. These divisions were necessary for various reasons. In duck season the hunters who came up from San Francisco used them both as guides and as property lines, each club shooting over only a given number of sections. Between seasons the farmers kept them in repair, as a control for the cattle that strayed into the marsh in dry weather. The distance between these shaky barriers was some two or three hundred feet. At their far extremity, the posts were submerged in the restless black water of the bay.

Mary Bell caught Henderson's arm as he stood baffled and silent.

'Mr. Henderson!' she said eagerly, 'don't you give in! While we're waiting for the others we can try for the boys along the fences! There's no danger, that way! We can go way down into the marsh, holding on,—and keep calling!'

'That's what I say!' shrilled old Barry, fired by her tone.

The Chinese boy had already taken hold of a rail, and was warily following it across the uneven ground.

'They've been there three hours,
now!’ groaned Henderson; but even as he spoke he beckoned to the two little boys. Mary Bell recognized the two survivors.

‘You keep those flames so high, rain or no rain,’ Henderson charged them, ‘that we can see ‘em from anywheres!’

A moment later the searchers plunged into the marsh, facing bravely away from lights and voices and solid earth.

Stumbling and slipping, Mary Bell followed the fence. The rain slapped her face, and her rubber boots dragged in the shallow water. But she thought only of five little boys losing hope and courage somewhere in this confusing waste, and her constant shouting was full of reassurance.

‘Nobody would be scared with this fence to hang on to!’ she assured herself, ‘no matter how fast the tide came in!’ She rested a moment on the rail, glancing back at the distant fire, now only a dull glow, low against the sky.

Frequently the rail was broken, and dipped treacherously for a few feet; once it was lacking entirely, and for an awful ten feet she must bridge the darkness without its help. She stood still, turning her guttering lantern on waving grasses and sinister pools. ‘They are all dancing now!’ she said aloud, wonderingly, when she had reached the opposite rail, with a fast-beating heart. After an endless period of plunging and shouting, she was at the water’s very edge.

There was light enough to see the ruffled, cruel surface of the river, where its sluggish forces swept into the bay. Idly bumping the grasses was something that brought Mary Bell’s heart into her throat. Then she cried out in relief, for it was not the thing she feared, but the little deserted boat, right side up.

‘That means they left her!’ said Mary Bell, trembling with nervous terror. She shouted again in the darkness, before turning for the homeward trip.

It seemed very long. Once she thought she must be going aimlessly back and forth on the same bit of rail, but a moment more brought her to the missing rail again, and she knew she had been right. Blown by the wind, struck by the now flying rain, deafened by the gurgling water and the rising storm, she fought her way back to the fire again. The others were all there, and with them three cramped and chilled little boys, crying with fright and relief, and clinging to the nearest adult shoulder. The Chinese boy and Grandpa Barry had found them, standing on a hummock that was still clear of the rising tide, and shouting with all their weary strength.

‘Oh, thank God!’ said Mary Bell, her heart rising with sudden hope.

‘We’ll get the others, now, please God!’ said Henderson quietly. ‘We were working too far over. You said they were all right when you left them, Lesty?’ he said to one of the shivering little lads.

‘Ye-es, sir!’ chattered Lesty eagerly, shaking with nervousness. ‘They was both all right! Davy wanted to git Billy over to the fence, so if the tide come up!’ — Terror swept him again.

‘Oh, Mr. Henderson, git ’em — git ’em! Don’t leave ’em drowned out there!’ he sobbed frantically, clutching the big man with bony, wet little hands.

‘I’m going to try, Lesty!’ Henderson turned back to the marsh, and Mary Bell went too.

‘Billy who?’ said Mary Bell; but her heart told her, before Henderson said it, that the answer would be, ‘Jim Carr’s kid brother!’

‘Are you good for this?’ said Henderson, when the four fittest had reached that part of the marsh where the boys had been found.

She met his look courageously, his lantern showing her wet, brave young face, crossed by dripping strands of hair.

‘Sure!’ she said.
‘Well, God bless you!’ he said, ‘God—bless—you! You take this fence, I’ll go over to that ‘n.’

The rushing noisy darkness again. The horrible wind, the slipping, the plunging, again. Again the slow, slow progress; driven and whipped now by the thought that at this very instant—or this one—the boys might be giving out, relaxing hold, abandoning hope, and slipping numb and unconscious into the rising, chuckling water.

Mary Bell did not think of the dance now. But she thought of rest; of rest in the warm safety of her own home. She thought of the sunny dooryard, the delicious security of the big kitchen; of her mother, so placid and so infinitely dear, on her couch; of the serene comings and goings of neighbors and friends. How wonderful it all seemed! Lights, laughter, peace,—just to be back among them again, and to rest!

And she was going away from it all, into the blackness. Her lantern glimmered,—went out. Mary Bell’s cramped fingers let it fall. Her heart pounded with fear of the inky dark.

She clung to the fence with both arms, panting, resting. And while she hung there, through rain and wind, across darkness and space, she heard a voice, a gallant, sturdy little voice, desperately calling,—

‘Jim! Ji-i-m!’

Like an electric current, strength surged through Mary Bell.

‘O God! You’ve saved ’em, you’ve got ’em safe!’ she sobbed, plunging frantically forward. And she shouted, ‘All right—all right, darling! Hang on, boys! Just hang on! Hal-lo, there! Billy! Davy! Here I am!’

Down in pools, up again, laughing, crying, shouting, Mary Bell reached them at last, felt the heavenly grasp of hard little hands reaching for hers in the dark, brushed her face against Billy Carr’s wet little cheek, and flung her arm about Davy Henderson’s square shoulders. They had been shouting and calling for two long hours, not ten feet from the fence.

Incoherent, laughing and crying, they clung together. Davy was alert and brave, but the smaller boy was heavy with sleep.

‘Gee, it’s good you came!’ said Davy simply, over and over.

‘You’ve got your boots on!’ she shouted, close to his ear; ‘they’re too heavy! We’ve got a long pull back, Davy,—I think we ought to go stock­ing feet!’

‘Shall we take off our coats, too?’ he said sensibly.

They did so, little Billy stumbling as Mary Bell loosened his hands from the fence. They braced the little fellow as well as they could, and by shouted encouragement roused him to something like wakefulness.

‘Is Jim coming?’ he shouted.

Mary Bell assented wildly. ‘Start, Davy!’ she urged. ‘We’ll keep him between us. Right along the fence! What is it?’ For he had stopped.

‘The other fellers?’ he said pitifully.

She told him that they were safe, safe at the fire, and she could hear him break down and begin to cry with the first real hope that the worst was over.

‘We’re going to get out of this, ain’t we?’ he said over and over. And over and over Mary Bell encouraged him.

‘Just one more good spurt, Davy! We’ll see the fire any minute now!’

In wind and darkness and roaring water, they struggled along. The tide was coming in fast. It was up to Mary Bell’s knees; she was almost carrying Billy.

‘What is it, Davy?’ she shouted, as he stopped again.

‘Miss Mary Bell, are n’t we going toward the river!’ he shouted back.

The sickness of utter despair weakened the girl’s knees. But for a mo-
ment only. Then she drew the elder boy back, and made him pass her. Neither one spoke.

'Memorize, they may come to meet us!' she would say, when Davy rested spent and breathless on the rail. The water was pushing about her waist, and was about his armpits now; to step carelessly into a pool would be fatal. Billy she was managing to keep above water by letting him step along the middle rail, when there was a middle rail. They made long rests, clinging close together.

'They ain't ever coming!' sobbed Davy hopelessly. 'I can't go no farther!'

Mary Bell managed, by leaning forward, to give him a wet slap, full in the face. The blow roused the little fellow, and he bravely stumbled ahead again.

'That's a darling, Davy!' she shouted. A second later something floating struck her elbow; a boy's rubber boot. It was perhaps the most dreadful moment of the long fight, when she realized that they were only where they had started from.

Later she heard herself urging Davy to take just ten steps more, — just another ten. 'Just think, five minutes more and we're safe, Davy!' some one said. Later, she heard her own voice saying, 'Well, if you can't, then hang on the fence! Don't let go the fence!' Then there was silence. Long after, Mary Bell began to cry, and said softly, 'God, God, you know I could do this if I were n't carrying Billy.' After that it was all a troubled dream.

She dreamed that Davy suddenly said, 'I can see the fire!' and that, as she did not stir, he cried it again, this time not so near. She dreamed that the sound of splashing boots and shouting came down across the dark water, and that lights smote her eyelids with sharp pain. An overwhelming dread of effort swept over her. She did not want to move her aching body, to raise her heavy head. Somebody's arm braced her shoulders; she toppled against it.

She dreamed that Jim Carr's voice said, 'Take the kid, Sing! He's all right!' and that Jim Carr lifted her up, and shouted out, 'She's almost gone!'

Then some one was carrying her across rough ground, across smooth ground, to where there was a fire, and blankets, and voices — voices — voices.

'It makes me choke!' That was Mary Bell Barber, whispering to Jim Carr. But she could not open her eyes.

'But drink it, dearest! Swallow it!' he pleaded.

'You were too late, Jim, we could n't hold on!' she whispered pitifully. And then, as the warmth and the stimulant had their effect, she did open her eyes; and the fire, the ring of faces, the black sky, and the moon breaking through, all slipped into place.

'Did you come for us, Jim?' she murmured, too tired to wonder why the big fellow should cry as he put his face against hers.

'I came for you, dear! I came back to sit with you on the steps. I didn't want to dance without my girl, and that's why I'm here. My brave little girl!'

Mary Bell leaned against his shoulder contentedly.

'That's right; you rest!' said Jim. 'We're all going home now, and we'll have you tucked away in bed in no time. Mrs. Bates is all ready for you!'

'Jim,' whispered Mary Bell.

'Darling?' — he put his mouth close to the white lips.

'Jim, will you remind Aunty Bates to hang up my party dress real carefully? In all the fuss some one's sure to muss it!' said Mary Bell.
FIRE IN THE MINE

BY JOSEPH HUSBAND

It was about six o'clock in the evening, and the greater part of the day shift had left the mine. Out in some of the far headings of the workings a few men remained, finishing up their day's work, and down in the motor-pits a dozen men were overhauling one of the big electric locomotives. That day the skips had hoisted from the mine an almost record tonnage. The great underground city, its railroad system, its entire plant, were in perfect order; and, as is often the case, the thought of disaster doubtless never occurred to the men who still remained in its black tunnels.

Old Man Davis, the scale-master, folded up his report for the day and was walking down the track toward bottom, when he met a trackman who came running out from a cross-cut between the main entries. 'Mr. Davis!' he yelled, 'come over this way. I think I smell fire in C entry.' Half a dozen of us who were sitting on some sacks of plaster, waiting for the hoist to be lowered, jumped up and followed them through the cross-cut and into the parallel entry. It was a 'return' for the air-current, and the wind which came pressing against us had passed through the whole east section of the mine before reaching us, and would carry on its current the smoke of any fire that there might be in that part of the mine. We stood on the track for a minute and sniffed the dead, warm air. No one said anything. Then we walked down the track to where First and Second West South turned sharply and at right angles to C entry. Again we stopped, and here, of a sudden, strong on the air came the soft, pungent smell of burning wood. A half-hour before the last of the miners had probably come out through this entry, and in those scant thirty minutes whatever fire existed there must have been ignited.

About a quarter of a mile down these two entries, which ran on either side of a third entry, or 'air-course,' was an 'air-split.' Here the air from the third tunnel was divided by a door, to pass in diminished volume to the right and to the left. The air passing out of the air-course to the left entered the entry known as Second West South, and as we neared this spot the strong smell of the wood-smoke that was already visible in the air told us that the fire must be in the woodwork of the air-split itself. Then suddenly the smoke grew thick and enveloped us, and mingled with the smell of burning wood we caught for the first time the oily smell of burning coal. The fire was in the air-split and, fanned by the strong air-current from the air-course behind it, the entire framework and the door itself were in a blaze, and around the walls on either side and beside the track, the coal was already glowing, a red ring of flame.

Defective wiring might have caused the fire, but this was not likely; its lo-

1 In the November number, Mr. Husband gave an account of his employment in a bituminous coal-mine of the Middle West, with details of the mine, its workers, and their methods. — The Editors.
cation and nature suggested another possibility, but so immediate was the danger that investigation was impossible, and its origin was never conclusively explained.

So rapidly the fire increased that it was now beyond our control with such means of fighting it as were at hand, and, without stopping, a dozen of the men turned and ran back down the entry to get a motor and the water-carts. Meanwhile, the entry became choking with the heavy smoke. Down in the main bottom, at the foot of the shafts, it now hung in the air like a thin fog, and by the time that one of the big motors came pushing a couple of water-carts down the track, the men at the top of the shafts had detected the smell of smoke, and the alarm of fire was sounded.

The suddenness of the fire, and the fact that practically all of the men, and especially the head men, were at that time at supper in the town, crippled the small force who were endeavoring to stem its rapid march down the entry. Coming strong on the air-current, but a quarter of a mile separated it from the mine-bottom, the vitals of the mine. If the fire reached here, all was lost. By the time the water-carts had arrived, the volume of smoke was so dense and the heat so intense that their use seemed almost absurd, and immediately an attempt was begun to connect a hose line from the nearest water-pipes. It was almost half an hour before the couplings were made, and, blinded by the now dense smoke, and half-scorched by the heat of the flames, a dozen men endeavored ineffectually to stem the advance of the fire, which now lined the walls of the entry like an open furnace.

For an hour it seemed as though they were holding their own. Down at the mouth of the entry a gang of timermen were already building a stopping across the mouth of the entry, in case the men with the hose-line found it impossible to check the advance of the fire. Suddenly, Tom Cox, who was holding the nozzle of the first hose, sank to his knees, and in the second that followed, four men beside him caught their hands to their necks and fell beside him along the track. The water and the fire had generated in the two hundred yards of now burning entry a wall of the invisible 'white-damp,' and this, driven like the smoke by the air, suddenly overcame the men who were fighting at the edge of the flames. The question of life and death now entered, for the fire — unchecked — was rapidly marching down the tunnel toward the bodies of the unconscious men. From the mouth of the entry the timermen, bending low to catch the clean air below the smoke, fought up into the heat and dragged out the bodies of their unconscious companions, and then, with frenzied haste, continued their work on the half-completed stopping.

It was known that in some parts of the mine men were still at work who were unconscious of the fire, and it was necessary to warn them, that they might make their escape. Besides these there was another band of a half-dozen men who had endeavored to reach the fire from the other side, and who, ignorant of the sudden danger, must also be warned. With three men, Charley Swenson determined to visit the working parts of the mine which lay to the left of the burning entry and extended far behind it. Here there were men working. Within half an hour the alarm had been given and the warning party started back. Half a mile from the main bottom, the party stopped for an instant as the sound of an explosion reached their ears, and they realized that the gas generated by the burning coal was beginning to explode somewhere in the mine. To them it was no longer a question of saving the mine, but of preserving their own lives. Be-
sidew the track stood one of the electric locomotives. Swenson noticed it and stopped behind his companions, thinking that by using the locomotive they could get more quickly to bottom. He jumped into the low driver’s seat before he noticed that the trolley-pole was turned the wrong way. Stumbling out again, he pulled the pole from the wire and turned it and then crawled back into the driver’s seat. As his hand reached for the grip of the controller, a sudden dizziness seized him and he fell forward unconscious on the frame of the machine. The white-damp was penetrating all parts of the mine. A minute later, like a hurried funeral procession, another group of men came stumbling down the entry, dragging two of their comrades who had been overcome by the gas; and to them Swenson owed his life.

The mine-bottom was now filled with smoke, and the deadly gas in diluted quantities hung invisible in the air. Attempts to stem the course of the fire were realized to be useless, and the business now became that of getting the men from the mine and sealing the shafts at the top. Like the officers of a sinking ship, the mine-manager and the pit-boss held their ground at the foot of the man-hoist; and after the last hoist had carried up the remainder of the men who were at bottom, they still waited, blinded in the smoke, for a party of three men who had gone an hour before into some of the more distant workings to carry the warning, and who had not appeared. As the smoke grew thicker, they realized how slender was the chance that these men would ever return, but, notwithstanding, they made one attempt to follow them and succeeded in groping their way into C entry. The fire was already in the entry mouth, and through the smoke they saw the yellow flames creeping over the 'overcast' of the air-course.

As they turned back to the hoist, far-off voices came through the smoke, and two of the missing men, dragging the third, came pitching down the entry. A minute later the little party was on the hoist, and the signal from bottom to ‘hoist away’ was given. The last men were leaving the mine.

The brilliancy of the clear autumn night was dimming in the first faint light of the dawn when the work of sealing the shafts began. Up into the cloudless sky, through the tangled steelwork of the tipple, a tall tower of black smoke three hundred feet high poured up into the still air and faded into the dawn. In two hours the black pits were covered, first, with a layer of rails, and then on this was laid a solid bed of concrete; and two hours later, only a few thin wisps of smoke that poured up through cracks along the edges of the great seal, like steam beneath the lid of a tea-kettle, told of the inferno that was seething in the mine, four hundred feet below.

With the air cut off and the shaft sealed, the fire could live only so long as sufficient oxygen remained to feed the flames, and a consultation of blackened men with drawn, tired faces who gathered in the warehouse office determined that the bottom of the mine had been saved, and that the advance of the flames was already checked and had reached its farthest limit by the cutting off of the supply of air. However, the possibilities were so numerous that all seemed but conjecture. It was impossible to tell how long the fire could live on the air which filled the eighty-six miles of tunnels; and so hurried had been the final exit from the workings, on account of the men who had been overcome, that the exact limits of the fire were unknown.

After the labor and excitement of the long night, the sudden stopping of activity came like the breaking of
a tightly stretched wire. There was nothing to do but wait.

The day after the shafts were sealed, as the realization came that it would be days, weeks, or possibly months before operations were resumed, men began leaving the town. Not the old miners — fortunately — or those who knew the company best, but the shifting population that always takes up the excuse of inactivity to move on to some new field. The men with families, the head men, and those of the better sort remained, and at some time each day every one in the half-deserted town walked down to examine the seals on the shafts and to ask questions of the superintendent and his assistants, who made hourly tests with thermometers as to the heat of the shafts. From these readings it soon became apparent that the sealing of the shafts had abruptly stopped the advance of the fire, and it was evident from the coolness at the shaft-bottoms — for the thermometers were lowered through small openings in the seals down to the bottom — that there was no fire anywhere around bottom.

Meanwhile the chief engineer located a spot directly over Third West South, where the fire had been hottest. From the charts showing the curves of the floor of the mine it was discovered that there was a natural declivity starting at the foot of the shaft and descending to the point where the fire had started, and from there the ground rose again to the level of the mine-bottom at the far end of Third West South entry, about three quarters of a mile from the shaft. The total drop at the air-split, where the fire had started, was only about fifteen feet, but as the height of the entry was ten feet, it was evident that if this basin could be filled with water, any fire that existed in that entry could be effectively extinguished without flooding the rest of the mine; a feat that would be impossible on account of the vast area of the workings. Meanwhile, the pipes for compressed air which threaded every tunnel throughout the mine had been filled with water, and as these pipes would naturally be red-hot wherever fire existed, they would burst and discharge the water where it was most needed.

At the spot located by the head engineer, a drill-hole was sunk and at four hundred and twelve feet the drill went through, proving that the surveyors’ calculations had been correct. The pipe line was immediately connected, and for two weeks a steady stream of water poured into the burned section of the mine. In the mean time, almost hourly observations were taken with the thermometers at the shafts, and record was made of the barometric conditions within the mine. A mine that is sealed breathes at regular intervals, like a human being, through the natural crevices in the rock; and even through the seals at the shaft-mouth the vacuum created by the burning out of the oxygen in the mine would draw in the air, and for several hours a handkerchief laid over one of the small openings in the seal would show a steady suction. Then, following, an expansion would be noticeable, and for an equal period the strong, heavy smells of ‘black-damp’ and smoke would exhale from the mine.

So great was the interest taken by the men in this work of examination that there was little complaining. One morning, however, as I walked back from the power-house to the town, I met Luke Davis, an old miner of about sixty, who came limping down the street toward the mine, and from him I heard the first complaint of the kind (and many like it followed) that I had yet encountered.

‘The air on top ain’t fit to live in,’ he said. ‘One day it’s cold; next day it’s hot. I’ve had rheumatism ever
since the mine shut down. The only place a man keeps his health is underground.' And there were many others who shared his views.

Four weeks after the shafts were sealed, it was determined that some sort of personal investigation should be made of the conditions in the mine. The thermometers showed that the atmosphere at bottom was reasonably cool, and the amount of water that had been pumped into Third West South was calculated to have filled that entry completely. In addition to this, the steam generated by this water must have reached out and extinguished any fire that might have existed beyond the reach of the water itself. The temperature-readings taken at the bottom of the man-hoist were a few degrees higher than those at the bottom of the air-shaft, and as the direction of the fire followed the course of the air, which led to the foot of the man-hoist, it was believed that the safest entrance into the mine could be made by means of the air-shaft, which was located on the main of B entry, about three hundred feet from the man-hoist and coal-hoisting shaft.

The second reason for the choice lay in the fact that in opening this shaft for the descent it would not be necessary to allow any air to enter the mine, as the top of the shaft was completely inclosed by a part of the fan-house — a massive dome of brick and concrete. If the main hoisting-shaft were opened, it would be necessary to construct some sort of an air-lock above it, and this would be rendered still more difficult from the fact that this shaft comprised not only the man-hoist, but two hoisting-shafts, and was, accordingly, three times larger than the air-shaft. The principal objection to the plan lay in the fact that the facilities for reaching bottom by means of the air-shaft were very inadequate, whereas, by the other entrance, use could be made of the hoisting-cage.

One thing was apparent; and that was, that under no consideration should any air be allowed to enter the mine, as the entrance of air would not only fan up any latent fire which might exist, but the mixture of air with the almost pure gas, or 'after-damp,' which existed throughout the entire workings, would cause a most violent explosion, and the death of any who were within its reach. Tests of the mine-atmosphere which had been made by chemists showed less than one per cent of oxygen and the presence of enormous quantities of the various gases generated by the burning coal. So poisonous was the atmosphere — for under no consideration could it be called 'air' — which filled the shafts and every foot of the tunneling below the seals, that life would be extinguished in approximately ninety seconds, should any man be compelled to breathe it.

The gases which filled the mine consisted principally of carbon monoxide, or white-damp, and carbon dioxide, or black-damp, with a small additional percentage of other gases. White-damp is the gas most feared by the miners, for its properties render it difficult to detect, inasmuch as it is tasteless, odorless, and colorless, and when mixed in the proportion of about one part gas to nine parts air is called 'fire-damp,' and becomes explosive to a degree hard to realize unless one has seen its effects. Black-damp, unlike white-damp, is heavier than air: a non-explosive gas which may be detected by its peculiar odor. Again, unlike the other, its effect is to suffocate and extinguish fire. This gas is so heavy and moves with such a sluggish flow that, occasionally, when miners have been trapped in a mine following an explosion and have detected the black-damp creeping in upon them by its smell, they
have been able to stop its advance by erecting dams or barricades along the floor, building them higher as the volume of gas increased, and keeping the air within their little enclosure comparatively clear by rude, improvised fans. Following an explosion, these two gases become mingled and form a mixed gas possessing all the dreaded qualities of each, which is known as ‘after-damp,’ and it is this mixture of gases which destroys any life that may remain following a mine disaster.

To contend with these almost impossible conditions, it was determined to make the descent equipped with air-tight helmets, somewhat resembling in appearance those used by deep-sea divers. This ingenious device, which enables a man to exist under such conditions and to conduct investigations for a period of two hours, consists of a steel headpiece completely covering the fore part of the head and leaving the ears exposed, made air-tight by means of a pneumatic washer which passes in a circle around the top of the head and down each side of the face in front of the ears, connecting under the chin. This washer is inflated as soon as the helmet is adjusted, and pressing out closely against the steel shell of the helmet on one side, conforms closely to the contours of the head on the other, leaving the ears exposed. In the front of each helmet is a round bull’s-eye of heavy mica, protected by steel rods; and below the bull’s-eye, an inch below the mouth, is the main valve which is closed immediately before the man enters the poisoned atmosphere.

From the helmet, in front, hangs a pair of false lungs, or large rubber sacks, protected by a leather apron; and on the back, held by straps over the shoulders and supported by plates fitting closely to the small of the back, hangs a heavy knapsack weighing about forty pounds. This knapsack consists of two steel cylinders, each one containing pure oxygen compressed to one hundred and thirty atmospheres, sufficient to support life for one hour, the two together being sufficient for two hours. Above the oxygen-cylinders are two cartridges, or cans, containing loose crystals of hydrate of potassium sufficient to absorb two hours’ exhalation of carbonic acid gas. With the helmet these cartridges and the oxygen-cylinders are connected in a continuous circuit, and as soon as the oxygen is turned on there is a flow up from the oxygen-cylinders by a tube under the right arm to the helmet, and down under the left arm to the cartridges, and through them again to the tube at the oxygen-valve.

Upon adjusting the helmet, the wearer takes several large breaths of pure air, which he exhales into the false lungs on his chest, and immediately shuts the mouth-valve. At the same instant, with his right hand behind his back, he turns on the oxygen, and this, regulated by valves to an even feed to last for exactly two hours, forces itself up the tube into the helmet, and by its pressure and reverse suction, draws down through the other tube and through the cans of potassium hydrate the exhaled breath. Air being a mixture of pure nitrogen and pure oxygen, the oxygen cylinders furnish one necessary element. The second — the nitrogen — already exists in the several breaths that the man has taken into the false lungs, for the nitrogen atoms are indestructible and, mixed with oxygen, can be used indefinitely. Passing through the potassium-hydrate cylinders, the carbonic acid gas is entirely absorbed, leaving the free nitrogen atoms to unite with the oxygen below; and so for two hours, a steady stream of air passes up through the right-hand tube, and for two hours the cans of potassium hydrate absorb the impurities exhaled,
and pass on the nitrogen atoms to unite with the fresh oxygen ever flowing up from the cylinders.

In order that the helmet-men might keep exact account of the amount of oxygen used, there was a clock fastened to the knapsack. When the helmet was adjusted and the oxygen turned on, the hand of the clock pointed to two hours, and as the pressure in the cylinders was reduced, the hand slid back to one hour, thirty minutes, fifteen, and finally zero, when it would be necessary to open the valves and breathe the outer air or suffocate. We could not see the clocks on our own knapsacks, as they were behind our backs, and so every fifteen minutes or so we would gather in the gas-filled tunnels, and with our electric torches read the minutes remaining on each other's clocks. Thirty minutes left meant a start for top, even if we were near the hoist. We could take no chances. Unconscious men are hard to move, especially when one's own air has almost gone.

It will be clearly seen that it would have been impossible to lower a man into the mine, connected with the surface by an air-hose, as in submarine diving, for the extent of his investigations would be limited to an area extending not more than a few yards from the mouth of the shaft; and the weight of four hundred feet of such an air-line would be liable to tear the hose, in which case death would be instantaneous. Compressed air also was impracticable, for a sufficient supply of compressed air to enable a man to be lowered to bottom and conduct his investigations and return would, at its highest compression, necessitate a cylinder of a size and weight that would make free movement impossible.

It was a cold, gray morning when a dozen of the men chosen to effect the first descent into the mine gathered inside the small stockade about the air-shaft. Outside the fence, unmindful of the rain and cold, a hundred silent, unexpressive faces pressed close against the palings and watched for what might come. Everything was in readiness for the descent. Inside the dome above the air-shaft the seal had been removed; and the double doors, forming a sort of vestibule, which connected this room with the outer world, made an effective air-lock through which the men might enter. A large, square box, which in the time of operation had been used to lower heavy supplies, and occasionally mules, into the mine, hung suspended by a steel cable in the air-shaft, and was lowered or raised by means of an engine in the fan-house, the cable running over a sheave-wheel in the crown of the dome.

The air-shaft consisted of two compartments: the main shaft, which was fourteen by twelve feet—a smooth, board-lined shaft, four hundred feet in depth; and an escapement or stairway-shaft beside it, built, in compliance with the law regulating coal-mines, for use in case of accident to the hoisting apparatus. The stairway-shaft was separated from the air-shaft proper by a partition of matched boards, and connected with it at the mine-bottom by a small door. From the bottom of the air-shaft two ventilating tunnels extended, one east, one west; the east air-course on a level with the mine-bottom; the west, by means of an 'overcast' or bridge across the main entry, a passage at a level of about ten feet from the bottom of the air-shaft. Thus to a man standing at the foot of the air-shaft facing the north, the east air-course, on his right, was on the same level as the floor of the air-shaft, the west air-course, on his left, was a square opening ten feet above the ground. From these conditions it would be necessary, in order to reach B entry, which ran under the west air-course, to pass from the bottom
of the air-shaft through the door at the foot of the escapement-shaft, and thence by another small door into B entry.

No one knew what conditions would be met with at bottom, but it was determined to make a trial trip, lowering three men in helmets to the bottom of the air-shaft, and hoisting them again without allowing them to leave the box; and, if their trip were successful, to send a second crew of three helmeted men, who would pass through the doors into the main entry and, returning, report what conditions they had found there. Preparatory to the descent, the box was lowered until the white mark on the cable-drum in the engine-house showed that it had reached bottom, when it was hoisted again. This showed that there was no wreckage of any sort in the shaft, which might have been the case had the fire burned loose the shaft-lining.

At half-past nine, the first crew was ready: volunteers, selected for their ability to cope with emergencies, who received large pay on account of the dangerous nature of their work; and with their helmets in place and the oxygen turned on, the outer door of the fan-house was closed behind them, and the rest of us sat down to wait. It was fully five minutes before the squeaking of the big drum in the fan-house told us that they had started. Inside, lying on the floor at the edge of the shaft, lay a man in a helmet to receive the signals which might be sent upward by the men in the box. The round blade of a circular saw had been hung by a wire from the bale of the box (the iron beam from which it was suspended like a basket), and signals were given by striking this with a hammer. Upon hearing a signal, the man at the edge of the shaft-mouth would immediately transmit it by pulling a bell-rope which rang a bell in the engine-room.

One stroke meant 'stop.' Two strokes, 'haul up.' Three, 'lower away.' Four, 'safe arrival.' Five strokes on the saw-blade — which rang like a great bell — meant 'haul out at top speed; danger has been encountered.'

Three minutes after the box had started its descent came a sudden violent ring on the bell-rope, and the intense agony of uncertainty became almost unbearable. Then came three bells, and we knew that the journey had been resumed. Five minutes — for the box had been lowered very slowly — and then came the four strokes denoting their arrival; and a minute later, the two bells to hoist. Four minutes later there was a noise inside the house and, with a puff of smoke, the door burst open and the four helmeted men, the three who had made the trip and the signalman, stumbled out into the light. The doors were instantly closed, the helmets removed, and the first story of the descent into the mine was told.

So dense was the dead smoke in the shaft, and so feeble the light of the electric torches which they carried, that they had seen nothing. Their descent had been uneventful except once, when the box, swinging silently in the shaft, had for a second struck on one of the cross-ribs, and hence their signal to stop. At bottom they had noticed no excessive heat, although the sweat which poured from their bodies showed that the temperature was far from normal. But they had seen no fire — that was the main point.

An hour later the second shift was ready, of which I was a member, my companions being Delmer, the mine-engineer, and Knox, one of the pit-bosses. Before starting, all our plans were carefully arranged: Delmer was to carry the hammer, with which he would signal on the saw-blade; I was to carry his electric torch and my own; and Knox was to pay especial heed to
the swinging of the box to prevent it from catching on the side of the shaft. Upon reaching bottom, we were to leave the box and pass through the door into the bottom of the escapement, and thence out through the second door into B entry. There we were to take the temperature with a self-recording thermometer, and observe whatever we could without going more than a few yards from the door. This over, we were to return.

With a last look at the cold, gray sky, we adjusted our helmets. The clamps were tightened, the washers inflated, and we drew our long breaths of the damp air. Then the mouth-valves were snapped in place, and the hissing in the valves and a sweetish taste in my mouth told me that the oxygen had been turned on. Like children in a darkened room, we followed Delmer through the first door and turned to see it close behind us. There was a sudden blackness, and silence save for the steady hissing of the compressed oxygen and the even click of the regulating valves. The second door was opened, and without seeing it we passed through and stood, as we knew, on the brink of the open shaft. Here three electric lights gleamed dim and far away through the thick smoke that completely filled the dome above the shaft-mouth.

I had known darkness before — the darkness of the mine, darkness that meant a complete absence of light; but here was an opaque darkness, a darkness that the presence of light failed to affect. At my feet a board stretched out into the smoke and disappeared. Stooping clumsily to my knees under the weight of the helmet, and peering forward through the bull's eye in the dim rays of the electric lights, I saw that the board passed over three feet of blackness into the box which hung in the middle of the shaft. One side of the box, fastened by heavy hinges, had been lowered down like a drawbridge, and from this open side to my feet extended the frail gang-plank that we must pass over. Out before me, in the smoke and blackness, the box swung dimly, its nearest angle half-lost, like the bow of a ship in a dense fog.

One by one, we crawled on our hands and knees over the swaying board and reached the box; but so dense was the smoke and blackness that, holding my electric torch at arm's length, try as I might, I could distinguish nothing but a faint yellow smudge of light at a distance that I knew to be but the length of my arm. The last man having crossed, the watcher in his helmet on the brink pulled back the board; and grogging clumsily, and hampered in the darkness, we pulled up the swinging side of the box and lashed it into place. Then, clear and vibrant, came the three strokes from Delmer's hammer on the saw-blade. Far away we heard the bell transmitting our signal in the engine-house; and then, imperceptibly, without jolt or sound, the faint smudge of tawny yellow of the three electric lights on the edge of the shaft seemed to rise above us, and standing silent in the box we sank into blackness unutterable. Instantly, sense of direction was gone. There was nothing to see. We could not even see through the bull's eyes of our helmets the walls of the shaft — almost within arm's reach. Once, I held my light pointed close against the bull's-eye of my helmet, and found a sudden relief in its yellow glare.

For a time that was eternity we seemed to swing in the blackness of space, but we knew that we were steadily descending. I was gripping the side of the box, which came about to my waist-line, with one hand, and trying with my torch in the other to peer through the smoke at the side of
the shaft, when there was a sudden jolt and an abrupt stop. The box, swinging in its descent, had caught by one corner on a cross-rib of the shaft. The sudden stroke from Delmer's hammer on the gong vibrated in my ears, and I felt the floor of the box tipping under me like the deck of a sinking ship. With one arm hooked over the side, and the other clutching at the bale, I clung frantically, I could not even see to what, in the darkness. Far above us, the signal had been heard and transmitted, and with the box at an angle of almost forty-five degrees, it stopped in its descent. There was a moment of waiting and then a lurch as Knox pushed us free from the side of the shaft, and at the same instant a sudden slap as the heavy box fell and brought up on about three feet of slack steel cable. We learned afterward that we were at a level of about two hundred feet. Then three strokes, and we knew that we were again descending; but now, with hands outstretched, we pushed ourselves away from the walls as we swung from side to side in our descent. Two minutes more and our heavy car landed lightly as a thistle at the bottom of the air-shaft.

We had expected that we should feel the slight shock as we hit bottom, notwithstanding the fact that the engineer on top would calculate our position exactly and would bring us slowly to a rest; but our arrival was puzzling, for there was no jar and, in addition, the box landed on an angle, when it should have rested squarely on the floor of the air-shaft. For a few seconds we remained in our places, silent and wondering; then, one by one, we climbed over the side. As I stepped over the edge of the box, taking care that the tubes of my apparatus did not catch on any projections, my feet almost slipped from under me, for it seemed as though I had placed them on a slippery mattress.

One by one we crawled out and over the strange, soft object that lay under the box; and then, peering closely in the faint light of our torches, we saw that we had landed on the bloated bodies of two mules which had evidently fled before the smoke and fire when the mine was abandoned and had died seeking the last breath of air at the foot of the air-shaft.

There was about a foot of water at the bottom of the shaft, for we had pumped water down the sides to prevent the heat from igniting the thin board lining; and through the water, and over the bodies of the mules, we groped our way to the small door a yard away that led in to the foot of the escapement. One by one we crawled through the door, wriggling to get our shoulders and our knapsacks through its small confines, and yet with constant care that the tubes of the apparatus and the knapsack and helmet did not touch anything; for the words of the chemist, that ninety seconds of the gas would kill, were never for an instant forgotten. The foot of the escapement was a little lower than the bottom of the air-shaft and the water correspondingly deeper. With the clear splashing in contrast to the dullness of the darkness, we groped for the second door and passed through it into B entry. As I lifted up my shoulders on the other side of the doorway, a sudden heat struck me, and I realized that the fire had been nearer the mine-bottom than we supposed.

Uncertain as to the perfect efficiency of our apparatus — for we were all new to it — we refrained from venturing far from the little doorway through which we had just passed. With our hands we examined the props on either side of the entry, and from their feeling knew that the fire had not reached them, and that
the mine-bottom was unharmed; but the intense heat which brought the sweat suddenly out upon us raised the fear that somewhere, — perhaps only a few yards away, — hidden in the smoke and darkness, lay a dormant fire which the presence of air would fan into active flames. Slowly we withdrew through the doorway, and once more climbed over the mules into the box. The sudden transition from the heat of Bentry to the cooler atmosphere of the air-shaft condensed the sweat inside our helmets and smeared the inside of our bull’s-eyes with a thick white mist that cut off even the little that we had previously been able to see.

I have not mentioned the conversation or words that passed between us, but I do not remember that we said much beyond the few words that were necessary. The scant sounds that echoed through the isinglass of the helmets seemed more like the far-off bellow of some animal than the voice of a man.

Once again in the car, we gave our signal, and far off — four hundred feet above us — the expectant ears of the watcher caught the note of our two bells like distant church chimes; softly we felt ourselves lifted, and the ascent was begun. Four minutes later the three electric lights at the shaft-brink glowed — now almost defiantly — through the smoke, and we lowered the side of our ship and dragged in our gang-plank. Then, one by one, we groped through the first door — all of us — and then through the second. My helmet had leaked and my head reeled in a misty sort of way from the time I left bottom; and as the bright, gray world outside streamed in through the sweat-streaked bull’s-eye, it seemed more like a pleasantly swaying picture than a reality. Some one pulled open my air-valve, and in a second my lungs air that had seemed never so sweet or fresh.

Already another crew was preparing for a third descent, to carry our investigations still further.

For one long week we continued our work at the air-shaft, and almost every hour a crew of helmeted men was lowered down in the swinging box to the bottom. Working in the darkness by the feeble light of their torches, knee-deep in water and climbing over the rotting bodies of the mules, they erected stoppings across the openings of the two air-courses which led from the bottom of the air-shaft. The small door connecting the air-shaft with the escapement or stairway was then opened, and a few hours later the big fan at the fan-house began slowly to turn over and force pure air down the air-shaft, which — as our stoppings proved to be tight — found no escape into the mine and returned up the stairway, making a single loop at the bottom. In half an hour both compartments of the shaft were clear, and men, with safety-lamps and helmets ready in case of danger, descended and found the smoke gone and the air clean on the bottom. That night the bodies of the nearest mules were hoisted out and everything was put in readiness for a trip on the following morning into the tunnels of the mine nearest the air-shaft. With clean air at bottom, it was now possible to put on our helmets there and go directly into the mine, avoiding the danger and discomfort of the long helmeted trip down the smoke-filled shaft.

It was about nine o’clock in the morning when four of us prepared for this first investigation of conditions existing in the mine surrounding the air-shaft. Our helmets were adjusted on top, leaving the air-valve open, to be closed when we passed through the small door at the foot of the stairway into the mine. Delmer stayed in the
box, and the three of us left him and, splashing noisily in the water, crawled through the small door into the door of the escapement, and then suddenly opening the door into the mine, passed through it as quickly as we were able. We realized that fire might exist beyond, a possibility which made it necessary for us to crawl through as quickly as possible in order that the puff of air which would accompany us might not be of sufficient volume to mix with gas and form an explosive mixture which the fire would ignite. I was the last to go through the door, turning my shoulders sideways in order to pass my knapsack through the narrow aperture.

From the comparative coolness of the shaft we stepped out into B entry, and our first impression was one of heat, for the air was hot beyond our expectation. We had supposed — from the volume of smoke that had been in the air-shaft before it was blown out — that B entry, and probably most of the rest of the mine, would be in a like condition, but the conditions were almost worse than they had been in the air-shaft. The smoke was thick as a fog-bank. Groping blindly through the blackness upon which our lights seemed scarcely to make an impression, we reached the other side of the entry, a distance of about twenty feet. Then, through the sweat-streaked glass in my helmet, I saw a dull red glow, first almost imperceptible, and then brighter as we advanced: a tinge of tawny color smeared into the thick black smoke. The entry was still on fire, and a few steps more brought us so close to the flames that the heat on our unprotected hands and necks became almost unbearable. There was nothing now that could be accomplished, and after a few brief words from MacPherson, bellowed through his helmet, we turned and felt our way back to the small doorway.

It was now doubly necessary that our exit should be made as quickly as possible, for we were standing in a gas-filled entry; an open fire, denoting the presence of oxygen, was burning actively behind us, and every second that the door remained open as we passed out would allow the clean air from the air-shaft, carrying more oxygen, to pass into the entry.

Without a word, stumbling awkwardly in our haste, we climbed through the door and fastened it behind us. 'The entry is on fire,' we shouted to Delmer as we climbed over the edge of the box; and then for three or four long minutes we stood, voiceless, as the box swung upward, each man with the fear in his heart that a sudden explosive blast from the mine below would hurl us to an instant destruction.

Our exit was safely accomplished, and after a conference at the fan-house it was realized that through some crevice or opening from the air-shaft to the mine, which had escaped our notice, air had passed into the workings; and while we had labored taking out the bodies of the mules, the latent fire, revived by this new supply of oxygen, had been fanned into active flame and had crawled down the entry to the very bottom of the shaft. Under these conditions all our work had to be abandoned, and reluctantly we replaced the seal over the air-shaft. A few hours more would have been all that was necessary to bring the fire into the shaft and destroy it.

Again a number of the men who had until now been active in the work lost heart and left town. December had come, and with it, cold, gray days, with occasional flurries of snow, and ice in the early mornings. Disappointed, but not down-hearted, and spurred on by the more than double pay they were receiving for their work, the men who remained began to follow out the instructions of those in charge for con-
quering this unexpected development. At the mouth of the air-shaft a great furnace was constructed, and for four days and nights the fumes of sulphur were pumped slowly down the air-shaft: a vapor which sank of its own accord into the mine and, it was believed, would smother out the flames at the foot of the shaft. In addition, the pipes, which had been connected with the two drill-holes that we had bored down from the surface into the mine, were connected with the boilers in the power-house, and for a week steam was sent down the pipes to condense in the mine below, and assist the sulphur fumes in extinguishing the fire.

By the middle of the month, it was determined to make another attempt to descend into the mine. It was no longer advisable to use the air-shaft as an entrance, for our previous experience had told us that the fire, if it still existed, would be at the foot of that shaft; accordingly an air-tight house with double doors and a vestibule was built over the hoisting-shaft, and preparations were made to descend in the regular hoisting-cage. This was much easier, for here there was no danger of mishap, as there had been, in the swinging box in the air-shaft. The steel elevator would carry us to the bottom in less than a minute, and the regular mine-signals would give us easy communication, when on bottom, with the men above.

The first trip down proved highly encouraging. There was no fire or trace of fire anywhere around the foot of the hoisting-shaft. The entry was filled with smoke, but it was not as dense as it had been in the other shaft, and with new and more brilliant portable electric lights which we had secured, we were able to work under far more favorable conditions. The first crew that descended went only to the bottom and was immediately hoisted out again; the second crew continued the exploration from the bottom of the shaft; and the third crew, of which I was a member, explored B entry toward the foot of the air-shaft as far as we were able to penetrate.

At about two thirds of the distance between the hoisting- and main-shaft, the steam which had been pumped into the mine had loosened the roof, and a great ‘fall’ of white stone seemed effectively to block the tunnel. On our next trip, however, we discovered that high up on the right side was a small opening through which we could crawl; and, hampered by our helmets, and fearing to press even lightly against the great blocks of stone which arched above us, lest a touch should bring down tons of rock from the loose roof, we crawled over the ‘fall’ and down into the entry on the other side.

Here the smoke was as thick as it had been when we first penetrated into that portion of the entry from the air-shaft, but the heat was gone, which seemed to indicate that the sulphur and steam had done their work. Trampling through the water which flooded the floor of the entry, and which was now coated, like boiled milk, with a white skin of sulphur, we reached the bottom of the air-shaft. A few feet beyond the small door, the fire which we had seen that other morning had burned through the props and, the support gone, the roof had fallen; to what extent we were unable to determine. The work before us now consisted in shutting off the various entrances into the rest of the mine which led from that part of the entry lying between the two shafts, in order that we might remove the seals from the air-shaft and draw the air slowly down the hoisting-shaft, through B entry and the small door at the bottom of the escapement in the air-shaft, and up to the top again through the air-shaft; thus creating an actual
FIRE IN THE MINE

air-zone in the mine reclaimed from the gas and smoke.

For ten long days the work continued, so slowly and so laboriously that it was sometimes hard to see the end of our labors. Hampered by the weight and bulk of the helmets, and panting when our exertions caused our lungs to demand more air than the regulating valves could supply, we erected six stopplings, of matched boards and canvas, over the mouths of the various tunnels which led off from B entry; and with our bare hands mixed plaster and smeared the cracks and edges until the stopplings were tight. Then came the last and hardest stopping of all, for one had to be built across the entry just beyond the air-shaft, for which it was necessary to carry all the material—lumber, saws, hammers, metal lath, and sacks of plaster—up the entry to the fall, and then over the hazardous pass and down into the smoke and water on the other side.

Day and night the work continued, and after a week of terrible labor the stopping was completed. I remember one of the last trips we made, when nerves and muscles, worn and exhausted, almost refused to continue their work. We had crawled through the pass down into the smoke and water on the other side. The day before, two coils of hose had been dragged over the fall and, with the greatest difficulty, connected with the water-main in the air-shaft, and the streams directed against the fall beyond the air-shaft, where fire might still exist beneath the tons of fallen rock. The muffled roar of the water filled the black smoke-packed tunnel with sound, and every few minutes the tall, four-hundred-foot column in the pipe would break, and there would be a roar and crash as though the whole roof were giving way above us.

We had left a little opening in the stopping, that we might go through and plaster the opposite side, and as I crawled back from doing this work, my helmet struck sharply and twisted sideways on my head for a second, allowing a little gas to leak in beneath the washers. A minute later, as I rose to my feet, a dizziness seized me, and calling to my two helpers, we started for the hoisting-shaft. We all realized that should a man become unconscious through a leak in his helmet, it would be impossible to get the dead weight of his body up and over the fall. With that one thought in each mind, we slowly crawled up and over the masses of rock, through which many journeys had worn a hazardous path, and down on the other side. And now flashes of light, like electric sparks, seemed to play before my eyes, sliding down across the front of my helmet. My knees began to sway, and it suddenly occurred to me that they must be bending in both directions as I walked. It was a hard trip to the shaft, and I realized how bright was the cold sunshine on top, and how clean and crisp was the open air, when they helped me off with my helmet.

On Christmas Eve we lost a man under very similar circumstances. Either by striking his head or in some other way, he had loosened his helmet and been overcome by the gas which had leaked in. His body lay on the far side of a battice, and his weight and the helmets which his companions wore so hampered them that death came before he was finally brought to the surface.

With the completion of this last stopping, the end of our terrible work seemed near, and it was with the spirit of a holiday that the men tore off the seal from the air-shaft and opened the doors of the house at the top of the man-hoist. Slowly the great fan once more turned, and after two hours, when the safety-lamps no longer detected the
presence of gas in the air which came out of the air-shaft, we cautiously descended. With our helmets laid aside and with the comparatively bright light of our safety-lamps, the mine took on a more familiar and homelike aspect. In a few hours, no longer hampered by helmets or conditions of smoke and gas, we tore down a wide passage through the fall, an operation that would have taken days to accomplish under the former conditions, with the helmets. That evening in the Superintendent’s room in the office-building, those who were in charge, with the maps of the mine spread before them, planned the next move in the fight and determined which entries should next be opened and how the air-currents should be led into them in order that the mine, tunnel by tunnel and section by section, might be cleared of the smoke and gas.

Meanwhile, a dozen men, under the leadership of Boar, had remained in the mine and were tightening the stoppings and preparing for the work of the coming day. It was about eleven o’clock that night when Boar heard a slight explosion beyond the stopping by the air-shaft. Without alarming his men, he began an investigation, when two more violent explosions threatened to blow down the stopping. The unexpected had again happened. Stoppings once more had leaked, air had passed into the gas-filled tunnels, and fire still existed.

Without a second’s delay the men were hoisted from the mine, and fifteen minutes after the last man stepped from the cage there came a sudden explosion in the mine. From the hoisting-shafts a huge white cloud of vapor shot up into the night; but at the air-shaft the force of the explosion was more violent, and the great dome of reinforced concrete above it fell in a mass of crumbled wreckage, swept back clean from the edge of the shaft.

It was one o’clock when I reached the fan-house, and a great full moon was standing high in the cold winter sky. Up from the square, black mouth of the air-shaft, a tall white column of vapor rose into the night, and then, when the mine began to breathe, disappeared; and with our hands held above the black hole, we could feel the rush of air sucked back into the abyss.

At an interval of about an hour following the first explosion there had come a second but less violent one; and again two hours later, when the mine had sucked back sufficient air to form another explosive mixture, a sudden hissing puff again shot out from the shaft, breaking into three pieces two twelve by fourteen green oak beams that we had laid across its mouth as the foundation for a seal. So sudden was the explosion that Peter Dawson, a powerful Negro who was crawling out over one of the beams when it occurred, was blown a distance of over fifty feet. We found him lying beside the track beyond a string of box-cars, with the blood running from a bad scalp-wound. His first words were that he had been tossed completely over the cars. ‘I seen the roofs all white with frost an’ moonlight,’ he muttered; and the doctor later affirmed that Pete would have been killed when he landed on the rail if he had not hit on his head. A hundred men were now working in the moonlight, and in half an hour two more of the great beams were placed across the shaft-mouth, and planks and canvas, packed down with clay, above them. The damage at the top of the man-hoist had been slight, and only the doors on the house above it had been blown from their fastenings. For the third time the shafts were sealed.

[In the January number Mr. Husband will describe the culmination of the disaster.—The Editors.]
WILLIAM E. TAYLOR

In the prevailing social unrest the clergy have received their share of the general criticism and condemnation. This criticism is not personal. There is little fault found with the average minister's moral earnestness; he is not accused of laziness, selfishness, or ignorance. But there is a widespread belief that the minister has lost a large measure of his former influence, and is no longer the recognized leader in ethical advance. His attitude toward life seems to many lacking in moral purchase; he appears to fall short of real achievement; he apparently fails to meet the exigencies of the religious situation of to-day. For the manifest decline in church attendance, and more particularly the absence of men from the average congregation, he is ultimately responsible; and he is criticized in general for the place he occupies in the world of men. There is a growing opinion that he is surpassed in moral and spiritual achievement by others who make no direct profession of ethical leadership, but who, free from the traditions and dogmas which shackle the clergyman, are the better able to direct the awakened national conscience into those channels of social righteousness through which the best spiritual energy of to-day flows.

That such criticism of the influence of the minister is largely justified, any candid observer must admit. Our age is one of great moral earnestness; books on ethics and religion are widely read, reform movements find enthusiastic support, philanthropy is becoming a science, missions, domestic and foreign, arouse an enthusiasm and are supported with a conviction of their supreme value unknown to the Christian Church since the apostolic age. But in the midst of this ethical and religious revival the minister has been steadily losing ground. Church attendance has fallen off, and the lack of candidates for the ministry has caused serious concern.

Where does the fault lie? Is it in the man, or in his environment, or in the way he has been trained for his work? An explanation frequently advanced is that the education of the minister fails to fit him for his work. His training leads him too far from the ordinary life of men, leaving him unacquainted with their daily struggles and temptations. He is, therefore, unable to meet his congregation upon a common plane of experience, so that his admonitions fall short of the mark in quibbling over unessentials, or pass over the heads of his hearers in an aerial flight of speculative discussion. Thus a writer in a recent number of the Atlantic traces the minister's declining influence to the fact that there is no point of sympathetic contact between the two parties, and suggests that the minister's theological training be supplemented by several years of practical business experience. Let the young man preparing to study for the ministry first

engage in secular business for a year or two, thus becoming acquainted with the world, so that his theological training to follow may not pull him out of touch with life and lead him into the fatal error of asceticism in thought or personal experience. 'As a farmer or a merchant,' Mr. Leupp believes, as 'a clerk or a mechanic, he would learn more of the world, its burdens and temptations, in two years, than in twenty spent in theological study, or preaching, or even in paying the conventional parochial visits.'

This suggestion is characteristic of the attitude of a multitude of laymen, within as well as without the church. There is a popular belief that the influence of the minister would be greater were he to come into closer contact with those to whom he ministers; and clergymen with something of the politician's tact are much in demand. Church committees insist that the candidate shall be a man of social dexterity. A clergymen, advertising in a church paper for a parish, recently referred to himself as a 'good mixer.' 'His sermons are dull,' is a remark frequently heard, 'but he is socially attractive and he is getting hold of the young people.'

Such a point of view has one vital defect; it assumes that the occupation of the minister brings him less into touch with the world than does that of a man of business. That this is so most laymen, unacquainted with the details of a minister's life except as he appears in church on Sunday, seem to take for granted. But such is not the experience of those who, like the writer, have passed from a business or professional life into that of the ministry. As a matter of fact a minister sees more of the comedies and tragedies of life, its temptations, problems, joys, and sorrows, than does the average man of the world. Indeed, no class of men sees so much of life, unless it be physicians. The minister needs no special course of training to make him familiar with the common experiences of men. If, like a true man, he wins the confidence of his people, his danger is rather that he will be overwhelmed by the flood of tragic experiences into which he is thrown. His difficulty is to keep his head above the flood, so that his vision remains clear and his enthusiasm undiminished. To add, as part of his training, practical experience in the difficulties of life would be simply to add to that of which he will soon have as much as he can bear.

It is true that the young minister, taking charge of his first church, has not had such experience; but in this he is not more handicapped than the neophyte in any other profession. In fact, his lack of experience is less embarrassing than that of the young physician or lawyer, for in the majority of instances he is in a measure under the direction of his ecclesiastical superiors and has always the privilege of seeking counsel and guidance. He is in far more danger of exerting a merely negative influence than of doing harm through excess of zeal.

How far, moreover, such lack of practical experience is from being the chief cause of ministerial failure is manifest when we recall the fact that it is the young man who is most in demand in the ministry to-day. When a minister is fifty years old, and has acquired a large experience, he is, too often, not wanted. May it not be that the prevailing ministerial defect is due neither to lack of experience of the world, nor to a training that holds the theological student for a few years aloof from the world, but rather to the absence of another kind of knowledge possessed by the young man, though in a cruder form, in larger measure than by the minister of mature years,—a know-
ledge which may grow less as well as
greater as practical experience is ac-
quired?

As a matter of fact, the minister
is already in touch with the world to
a degree quite unknown to the past
generation. He cannot help it, for,
from all sides, the practical aspects of
his work are emphasized. The institu-
tional church has, in the opinion of
many, become a necessity as the only
kind of church that will live in our
larger cities; and the minister is fortun-
ate who does not find the greater part
of his time devoted to the various
phases of applied Christianity. A cler-
gyman who recently resigned from the
charge of a large parish in Chicago
explained his action by announcing
his desire to devote himself to religion,
declaring that it was quite impossible
to be a religious teacher while preoccu-
pied with efforts to run banks and em-
ployment bureaus, with the direction
of clubs and athletics, and an endless
chain of social engagements.

A man’s powers develop along the
line of his tasks, and the modern insti-
tutional church is a poor school for pro-
phets. It is not thus that the great
preachers of the past have been made.
The faces at a clerical gathering are an
interesting commentary on the change
of emphasis which modern conditions
have forced upon the Christian minis-
try. One sees there the faces of men of
action rather than of thought, types
of the engineer or banker, the lawyer
or promoter, rather than the mystic or
philosopher, or even the teacher. They
have been made by their tasks. The
first work of a minister is still to preach;
he is the interpreter of the will of God
to men. In theory, at least, it is his
task to comfort and inspire, to guide,
strengthen, and warn. But he has been
forced by the pressure of circumstances
to place the emphasis in his work else-
where. He must make it go; he must
interest everybody by devising some-
thing for each to do, and each short-
lived activity must be quickly followed
by another, lest the members drift
away. Instead of studying the will of
God, he is forever prodding the wills
of men. All this he does often in the
face of his own conviction that these
are not the things that count.

The difficulty with the minister of
to-day is not that he lives too far from
the common experiences of other men.
Never before was he so close to them.
But he is too far from God. His influ-
ence has declined because he speaks
with less conviction of God’s will, and
his hold upon the consciences of men
has slackened because he is not himself
able to draw clearly the line between
right and wrong. He knows the pro-
blems that puzzle and distress his con-
gregation, but he is in doubt as to what
advice to give. He resorts, therefore,
to what are called simple, practical ser-
mons, but which are too often ‘tacks
across a sea of pious platitudes,’ with-
out any serious attempt to reach port.
He knows at heart that every moral
act is the result of antecedent thought,
and that there can be no noble living
without high thinking; yet he is unable
to present Christian truth in a way
that awakens that ‘admiration, hope,
and love’ by which men live.

In all this the minister is largely a
product of his age, but this fact —
though exonerating him from blame
— should not obscure the reason for
his declining influence. It is not that
the clergy of to-day are less eager to
do God’s will, or less devoted in their
search for truth. The uncertain note
which characterizes their utterance is
due rather to the breaking-down of the
older sources of authority, and the con-
sequent necessity for reliance upon per-
sonal experience. The preacher, find-
ing that the statements of the creeds
do not of themselves bring assurance,
is driven more and more to seek for conviction by interpreting his own communion with God. The authority of church or book no longer suffices; but the thinking man still eagerly asks, 'Do you know that these things are so?'

For the present age is one of eager questioning. There is a hunger for knowledge, and a thirst for the springs of spiritual life. This appeal for help the minister is too often unable to satisfy. He may give the traditional answers, but he finds them unsupported by an authority his hearers will accept; and just there lies his difficulty. He is helpless, not because he is unfamiliar with the mental and spiritual condition of those who ask,—he can enter very keenly into the situation,—but because he has himself had no convincing spiritual experience which has brought absolute conviction to his own mind, and become a passion of his own heart.

This change, this passing of authority, deeply significant as it is for the future of the Christian Church and one in which, I believe, we shall ultimately rejoice, has for a time thrown the ministerial ranks into disorder. For it means that if the minister is to regain his hold upon the wills of men there must be a revival of the order of prophets — that is, of men who speak because the word of God has come to them, who from out of their own experience can say, 'Thus saith the Lord.'

But prophets are not trained by the hard knocks of practical experience, else had the world been full of them; nor has their influence been measured by their popularity or their skill in acquiring the facile art of good-fellowship. Moses, of old, was not popular with his brethren, nor did his efforts to mix with them meet with success. The word of God with which he was charged came to him in the wilderness, not while he lingered at the court of Pharaoh.

Elijah, Isaiah, Micah, and the other prophets of the olden time, were men of God rather than men of affairs. They had seen visions of God, — quite a different experience from that which would have come to them had they concentrated their thoughts upon the affairs of men. Where lay the source of Paul's influence? Was it due to his experience as a sail-maker, or to the vision on the road to Damascus? So of Augustine, of Luther, of Wesley, of Brooks — men who had experienced what Tennyson longed for when he wrote, 'My greatest desire is to have a clear vision of God.' We recall how Phillips Brooks failed utterly as a school-teacher because he could not maintain discipline, and how throughout his life he was unfamiliar with the ways of the business world. But Brooks's influence was vast, and his achievement real and permanent, because he was able to give in large measure that which men are ever seeking — a word from God, born of a vision of his being and beauty, and uttered with conviction because it was attested by his own personal experience.

Another danger besides loss of influence on the part of her clergy besets the church. While her ministers are developing into good parish-workers and centres of social attraction, rather than seers and interpreters of the will of God, she is in danger of being outstripped spiritually by philosophy. There is a notable tendency toward spiritual emphasis in the deeper thought of to-day. Such work as that of Rudolf Eucken and his enthusiastic disciples is significant. His answer to the 'Problem of Life' is the assertion of the supremacy of the spiritual. While the church is fondling her institutions, secular philosophy is turning toward God. It behooves the church to be
careful of her spiritual leadership. The great problem before her is the problem of a Christ-centred philosophy. On her ability to hold this ideal clearly before men her influence depends. Her ministers must be men trained to think with Christ. But thinking with Christ is very different from thinking about Christ. We have a great deal of the latter. If the Christian minister is to be a leader of others, he must be a man of one great idea. He must offer an ideal, a philosophy of life, to which his own life is wholly given. Concentrated attention on some absorbing purpose is necessary to any effective leadership. The present weakness is due to divided attention. The average minister lives the life of an executive officer, and the absorbing passion of the prophet has no time to grow strong.

The manner of life of the minister must change with the changing order, and his special training should be continually altered to meet the intellectual and moral demands of his day. The monastery as a school for the clergy, and the old text-books on systematic divinity, are now both out of place. Many theological schools are encumbered with dry bones, and from the pulpit are still heard contentions over the body of Moses. The minister is not infrequently deaf to the spirit of his age, and fails to perceive that 'the times call to him as the winds call to the pilot.' But these defects are on the surface. The underlying source of weakness is the absence of spiritual leadership. The cure is to be sought, not in a more intimate acquaintance with affairs, but in a clearer vision of God.

The thinking layman, so often attracted by the message of the pulpit, is not moved by a sermon hastily thrown together after a week of strenuous activity in the business of a modern church. He knows before the text is announced that, save for a few commonplace appeals to the emotions, the speaker will have nothing to offer to his hearers. He may be persuaded of his earnestness; but unless earnestness is based on reasoned conviction its effect is but transitory. There is no more difficult task than to portray clearly the moral aspects of some complex social situation, or to renew hope and enthusiasm in depressed and discouraged hearts. Such tasks are not for the remnants of a man's efforts. No physician or lawyer could hope for success who made his study of medicine or law a side issue, nor can a minister be a spiritual leader save as he gives himself wholly to the things of God.

It is the recognition of this forced division of attention which is, I believe, a prevailing cause, if not the chief cause, of the falling-off in candidates for the ministry. The young man of moral earnestness, casting about for a life-work where he can render the most effective service, turns from the ministry because the work demanded of him there involves a division of purpose and effort which invites failure. He may believe in the value of Boys' Clubs and Friendly Societies, of afternoon calls and church suppers, of playing billiards to the glory of God, and finding church work for everybody — he probably does believe in these things, for they have real value. But he is eager for spiritual leadership. He has fitted himself by long years of study to do the work of a thinking man. He turns from the ministry because he knows that he will be required to do all these other things for which he is not fitted. Moreover a demand creates a supply, and the ministry is being filled more and more with men who are fitted for the church's social work, but who, alas, are not prophets with a message born of long and intimate communion with God.

There are in the church to-day true
spiritual leaders. But what the average minister shall be, a man of affairs or a man of God, depends upon what is demanded of him by the congregation which he serves; and the training of the minister will also be determined by his conception of the work he will be required to do. It is for the church to choose whether she will be guided by prophets or by engineers.

A POET'S TOLL

BY ANNE C. E. ALLINSON

The boy's mother let the book fall, and, walking restlessly to the doorway, flung aside the curtains that separated the library from the larger and open hall. The December afternoon was sharp and cold, and she had courted an hour's forgetfulness within a secluded room, biding her maid bring a brazier and draw the curtains close, and deliberately selecting from her son's books a volume of Lucretius. But her oblivion had been penetrated by an unexpected line, shot like a poisoned arrow from the sober text: —

Breast of his mother should pierce with a wound semiternal, unhealing.

That was her own breast, she said to herself, and there was no hope of escape from the fever of its wound. A curious physical fear took possession of her, parching her throat and robbing her of breath. It was a recoil from the conviction that she must continue to suffer because her son, so young, even for his twenty years, had openly flouted her for one of the harpies of the city and delivered over his manhood to the gossip-mongers of Rome.

Seeking now the sting of the winter air which she had been avoiding, she pushed the heavy draperies aside and hurried into the atrium. Through an opening in the roof a breath from December blew refreshingly, seeming almost to ruffle the hair of the little marble Pan who played his pipes by the rim of the basin sunk in the centre of the hall to catch the rain-water from above. She had taken pains years ago to bring the quaint goat-footed figure to Rome from Assisi, because the laughing face, set there within a bright-colored garden, had seemed to her a happy omen on the day when she came as a bride to her husband's house, and in the sullen hours of her later sorrow had comforted her more than the words of her friends.

As she saw it now, exiled and restrained within a city house, a new longing came upon her for her Umbrian home. Even the imperious winds which sometimes in the winter swept up the wide valley and leaped over the walls of Assisi, and shrieked in the streets, were better than the Roman Aquilo, which during these last days had been biting into the very corners of the house. And how often, under the winter sun, the northern valley used to lie quiet and serene, its brown vineyards and expectant olive orchards held close within the shelter of the blue hills which stretched protectingly below the snow-
covered peaks of the Apennines. How charming, too, the spring used to be, when the vineyards grew green, and the slow, white oxen brought the produce of the plain up the steep slopes to the town.

She wondered now why, in leaving Assisi, when Propertius was a child, she had not foreseen her own regretful loneliness. Her reason for leaving had been the necessity of educating her son, but the choice had been made easy by the bitterness in her own life. Her husband had died when the child was five years old, and a year later her brother, who had bulwarked her against despair, had been killed in the terrible siege of Perugia.

Her own family and her husband’s had never been friendly to Caesar’s successor. Her husband’s large estates had been confiscated when Octavius came back from Philippi, and her brother had eagerly joined Antony’s brother in seizing the old Etruscan stronghold across the valley from Assisi and holding it against the national troops. The fierce assaults, the prolonged and cruel famine, the final destruction of a prosperous city by a fire which alone saved it from the looting of Octavius’s soldiers, made a profound impression upon all Umbria. Her own home seemed to be physically darkened by evil memories. Her mind strayed morbidly in the shadows, forever picturing her brother’s last hours in some fresh guise of horror. She recovered her self-control only through the shock of discovering that her trouble was eating into her boy’s life also.

He was a sensitive, shrinking child, easily irritated, and given to brooding. One night she awoke from a fitful sleep to find him shivering by her bed, his little pale face and terrified eyes defined by the moonlight that streamed in from the opposite window. ‘It is my uncle,’ he whispered; ‘he came into my room all red with blood; he wants a grave; he is tired of wandering over the hills.’ As she caught the child in her arms her mind found a new mooring in the determination to seek freedom for him and for herself from the memories of Assisi, where night brought restless spectres and day revealed the blackened walls and ruins of Perugia.

That was fourteen years ago, but to-day she knew that in Rome she herself had never wholly been at home. Her income had sufficed for a very modest establishment in the desirable Esquiline quarter; and her good, if provincial, ancestry had placed her in an agreeable circle of friends. She and her son had no entree among the greater Roman nobles, but they had a claim on the acquaintance of several families connected with the government, and of others well-known in the business world. There was, however, much about city life which offended her tastes. Its restlessness annoyed her, its indifference chilled her. Architecture and sculpture failed to make up to her for the intimate presence of mountain and valley. Ornate temples, crowded with fashionable votaries, more often estranged than comforted her. Agrippa’s new Pantheon was now the talk of the day, but to her the building seemed cold and formal. And two years ago, when all Rome flocked to the dedication of the new temple of Apollo on the Palatine, her own excitement had given way to tender memories of the dedication of Minerva’s temple in her old home. Inside the spacious Portico, with its columns of African marble, and its wonderful images of beasts and mortals and gods, and in front of the gleaming temple, with its doors of carven ivory, and the sun’s chariot poised above its gable peak, she had been conscious chiefly of a longing to see once more the homely market-place of Assisi, to climb the high...
steps to the exquisite temple-porch which faced southward toward the sun-bathed valley, and then to seek the cool dimness within, where the Guardian of Woman's Work stood ready to hear her prayers.

To-day as she walked feverishly up and down, fretted by the walls of her Roman house, her homesickness grew into a violent desire for the old life. Perugia was rebuilt, and rehabilitated, in spite of the conquering name of Augustus superimposed upon its most ancient Etruscan portal. Assisi was plying a busy and happy life on the opposite hillside. The intervening valley, once cowering under the flail of war, was given over now to plenty and to peace. Its beauty, as she had seen it last, recurred to her vividly. She had left home in the early morning. The sky was still flushed with rose, and the white mists were just rising from the valley and floating away over the tops of the awakening hills. She had held her child in her lap as the carriage passed out under the gate of the town and began the descent into the plain, and the buoyant freshness of the morning had entered into her heart and given her hope for the boy's future. He was to grow strong and wise, his childish impetuosity was to be disciplined, he was to study and become a lawyer and serve his country as his ancestors had before him. His father's broken youth was to continue in him, and her life was to fructify in his and in his children's, when the time came.

The mother bowed her head upon her clenched hands. How empty, empty her hopes had been! Even his boyhood had disappointed her, in spite of his cleverness at his books. The irritability of his childhood had become moroseness, and he had alienated more often than he had attached his friends. A certain passionate sincerity, however, had never been lacking in his worst moods; and toward her he had been a loyal, if often heedless, son. In this loyalty, as the years passed, she had come to place her last hope that he would be deaf to the siren calls of the great city. Outdoor sports and wholesome friendships he had rejected, even while his solitary nature and high-strung temperament made some defense against temptation imperative.

When he was eighteen he refused to go into law, and declared for a literary life. She had tried hard to conceal her disappointment and timid chagrin. She realized that the literary circle in Rome was quite different from any she knew. It was no more aristocratic than her own, and yet she felt intuitively that its standards were even more fastidious and its judgments more scornful. If Propertius were to grow rich and powerful, as the great Cicero had, and win the friendship of the old senatorial families, she could more easily adjust herself to formal intercourse with them than to meeting on equal terms such men as Tibullus and Ponticus and Bassus, and perhaps even Horace and Virgil. But later her sensitive fear that she could not help her son in his new career had been swallowed up in the anguish of learning that he had entirely surrendered himself to a woman of the town. This woman, she had been told, was much older than Propertius, beautiful and accomplished, and the lure of many rich and distinguished lovers. Why should she seek out a slight, pale boy who had little to give her except a heart too honest for her to understand?

When the knowledge first came to her, she had begged for her son's confidence, until, in one of his morose moods, he had flung away from her, leaving her to the weary alternations of hope and fear. Two weeks ago, however, all uncertainty had ended. The sword had fallen. Propertius had published
A series of poems boasting of his love, scorning all the ideals of courage and manhood in which she had tried to nurture him, exhibiting to Rome in unashamed nakedness the spectacle of his defeated youth. Since the day when her slave had brought home the volume from the book-store, and she had read it at night in the privacy of her bedroom, she had found no words in which to speak to him about his poetry. Any hope that she had ever had of again appealing to him died before his cruel lines.

Never be dearer to me even love of a mother beloved,
Never an interest in life, dear, if of thee I'm bereft.
Thou and thou only to me art my home, to me, Cynthia, only
Father and mother art thou — thou all my moments of joy.

He had, indeed, been affectionate toward her once more, and had made a point of telling her things that he thought would please her. He had even, some days before, seemed boyishly eager for her sympathetic pleasure in an invitation to dine with Maecenas.

'I am made, mother,' he said, 'if he takes me up.'

'Made!' she repeated now to herself. Made into what?

A friend had told her that the Forum was ringing with the fame of this new writer, and that from the Palatine to the Subura his poetry was taking like wildfire. She was dumb before such strange comfort. What was this 'fame' to which men were willing to sacrifice their citizenship? Nothing in Rome had so shocked her as the laxity of family life, the reluctance of young men to marry, the frequency of divorce. She had felt her first sympathy with Augustus when he had endeavored to force through a law compelling honorable marriage. Now, all that was best in her, all her loyalty to the traditions of her family, rose in revolt against a popular favor that applauded the rhymes of a ruined boy, and admired the shameless revelations of debauchery.

These plain words, spoken to herself, acted upon her mind like a tonic. In facing the facts at their worst, she gained courage to believe that there must still be something she could do, if she could only grow calmer and think more clearly. She stopped her restless walking, and taking a chair forced herself to lean back and rest. The afternoon was growing dark, and a servant was beginning to light the lamps. In the glow of the little yellow flames, Pan seemed to be piping a jocund melody.

The frenzy of despair left her, and she began to remember her son's youth and the charming boyish things about him. Perhaps among his new friends some would love him and help him where she and his earlier friends had failed. There was Virgil, for example. He was older, but Propertius's enthusiasm for him seemed unbounded. He had pored over the *Georgics* when they came out in his early boyhood, and only the other day he had told her that the poet was at work on an epic that would be greater than the *Iliad*. The boy's likes and dislikes were always violent, and he had said once, in his absurd way, that he would rather eat crumbs from Virgil's table than loaves from Horace's.

She knew that Virgil believed in noble things, and she had heard that he was kind and full of sympathy. As the son of a peasant he did not seem too imposing to her. He had been pointed out to her one day in the street, and the memory of his shy bearing and of the embarrassed flush on his face as he saw himself the object of interest, now gave her courage to think of appealing to him.

Her loosened thoughts hurried on more ambitiously still. Of Mæcenas's recent kindness, Propertius was inordinately proud. Would it not be pos-
sible to reach the great man through Tullus, her son's faithful friend, whose government position gave him a claim upon the prime minister's attention? Surely, if the older man realized how fast the boy was throwing his life away he would put out a restraining hand. She had always understood that he set great store by Roman morals. Rising from her chair with fresh energy, she bade a servant bring her writing materials to the library. The swift Roman night had fallen, and the house looked dull and dim except within the short radius of each lamp. But to her it seemed lit by a new and saving hope.

Nearly a week later Horace was dining quietly with Mæcenas. It was during one of the frequent estrangements between the prime minister and his wife, and Mæcenas often sent for Horace when the strain of work had left him with little inclination to collect a larger company. The meal was over, and on the polished citron-wood table stood a silver mixing-bowl, and an hospitable array — after the princely manner of the house — of gold cups, crystal flagons, and tall, slender glasses which looked as if they might have been cut out of deep-hued amethyst. The slaves had withdrawn, as it was one of the first nights of the Saturnalia, and their duties were lightened by a considerate master. The unusual cold and the savage winds that had held Rome in their grip for the past few days were forgotten within the beautiful dining-room. A multitude of lamps, hanging from the lacquered ceiling, standing around the room on tall Æginetan candelabra, and resting on low graceful standards on the table itself, threw a warm radiance over the mosaic floor and over the walls painted with architectural designs, through which, as if through colonnades of real marble, charming landscapes lured and beckoned. One of the choicest Greek wines in the host's famous cellar had been brought in for the friends. There was enough snow on Soracte, Mæcenas had said laughingly, to justify the oldest Chian, if Horace could forego his Italian numbers and his home-brewed Sabine for one night.

'I will leave,' both my metre and my stomach to the gods,' Horace had retorted, 'if you will turn over to them your worry about Rome, and pluck the blossom of the hour with me. Augustus is safe in Spain, you cannot be summoned to the Palatine, and to-morrow is early enough for the noise of the Forum. By the way,' he added somewhat testily and unexpectedly, 'I wish I could ever get to your house without being held up for "news." A perfect stranger — he pretended to know me — stopped me to-night and asked me if I thought there was anything in the rumor that Augustus has no intention of going on to get the standards back from the Parthians, but is thinking only of the Spanish gold-mines. "Does he think to wing our Roman eagles with money or with glory?" he asked, with what I thought was an insolent sneer. I shook him off, but it left a bad taste in my mouth. However,' smiling again as he saw a familiar impassiveness settle upon his host's face, 'for you to-night there shall be neither Parthians nor budgets. I offer myself as the victim of your thoughts. You may even ask me why I have not published my Odes since you last saw me.'

Mæcenas's eyes brightened with affectionate amusement.

'Well, my friend,' he said, 'both money and glory would wing your flight. You have the public ear already, and can fix your own royalties with the Sosii. And everybody, from Augustus to the capricious fair, would welcome the published volume. You should think too of my reputation as showman.
Messala told me last week that he had persuaded Tibullus to bring out a book of verse immediately, while you and Virgil are dallying between past and future triumphs. I am tempted to drop you both and take up with ambitious youth. Here is Propertius setting the town agog, and yesterday the Sosii told me of another clever boy, the young Ovid, who is already writing verse at seventeen: a veritable rascal, they say, for wit and wickedness, but a born poet.

‘If he is that,’ Horace said, in a tone of irritation very unusual with him, ‘you had better substitute him for your Propertius. I think his success is little short of scandalous.’

‘You sound like Tullus,’ Mæcenas said banteringly, ‘or like the friend of Virgil’s father who arrived from Mantua last week and began to look for the good old Tati and Sabines in Pompey’s Portico and the Temple of Isis! Since when have you turned Cato?’

Horace laughed good - humoredly again. ‘At any rate,’ he said, ‘you might have done worse by me than likening me to Tullus. I sometimes wish we were all like him, unplagued by imagination, innocent of Greek, quite sure of the admirableness of admirably administering the government, and of the rightness of everything Roman. What does he think of Propertius’s pec­cadilloes, by the way? He is a friend of the family, is he not?’

‘Yes,’ said Mæcenas, ‘and he is doing his friendly duty with the dogged persistence you would expect. He has haunted me in the Forum lately, and yesterday we had a long talk. His point of view is obvious. A Roman ought to be a soldier, and he ought to marry and beget more soldiers. Propertius boasts of being deaf to the trumpet if a woman weeps, and the woman is one he cannot marry. Ergo, Propertius is a disgrace to his country. It is as clear as Euclid. All the friends of the family, it seems, have taken a hand in the matter. Tullus himself has tried to make the boy ambitious to go to Athens, Bassus has tried to discount the lady’s charms, Lynceus has urged the pleasures of philosophy, and Ponticus of writing epics. And various gray- beards have done their best to make a love-sick poet pay court to wisdom. I could scarcely keep from laughing at the look of perplexity and indignation in Tullus’s face when he quoted Propertius’s reply. The boy actually asked them if they thought the poor flute ought to be set adrift just because swelled cheeks were n’t becoming to Pallas! The long and short of it is that he wants me to interfere and convince Propertius of his public duty. That public duty may conceivably take the form of writing poetry is beyond his grasp.’

Horace laughed. ‘Now, my difficul­ty,’ he said, ‘is just the reverse. I ob­ject to this young man because he is a bad poet.’

‘Why?’ Mæcenas asked, rather abruptly.

‘Because,’ Horace answered, ‘he con­torts the Latin language and muddies his thought by Alexandrian débris.’

Mæcenas reached for the silver ladle and slowly filled his cup once more from the mixing-bowl before replying. Then he said in a more serious tone than he had used hitherto, —

‘If you will allow me to say so, Flaccus, that is a cheap criticism to come from the keenest critic in Rome. Is it not possible that you are misled by your personal prejudices? You dislike the young man himself, I know, because he is moody and emotional, and uncontrolled, and because he considers his own emotions fit subjects for dis­cussion. A boy, self-centred, melan­choly, and in love — what do you want of him?’
'Is that quite fair?' Horace answered. 'Tibullus is young and in love, and a very Heracleitus for melancholy, and you know that I not only love him as a friend but also value him as a poet, in spite of my belief that elegiac verse is not a fortunate medium for our language. His Latin is limpid and direct, his metre is finished, and his emotion as a lover is properly subordinated to his work as a poet.'

'Ah,' said Mœcenas quickly, 'but just there you betray yourself.' He hesitated a moment and then went on as if the words were welling up from reluctant depths in his own experience. 'Flaccus, you have never loved a woman, have you?'

Horace smiled whimsically. 'Not to the extent of surrendering my standards,' he said. 'So far Mercury has always rescued me in time from both Mars and Venus.'

But Mœcenas went on gravely, 'You are then incapacitated for appreciating the force and fervor of a certain kind of genius. I know that you have never understood Catullus, and I have a feeling that something of his spirit is reappearing in this boy to-day. If Propertius lacks his virility and directness, that may well be because of a stormier heart in which there is a conflict of warring elements. Certainly his passion transcends the vivacious sentiment of poor Gallus. I tell you, my wary critic, I am almost willing to believe that through this silly young dandy we are getting a new voice in our literature — perhaps they will prove true: —

Then you will wonder, and often, at me not ignoble a poet;  
Then midst the talent of Rome I shall be ranked in the van;  
Then will the youths break silence by side of my grave and be saying:  
'Dead! Thou of passion our lord! Great one,  
O poet, laid low!'  

A silence fell between the friends. Two slaves, their faces flushed with unusual wine, came in to replenish the small lamps on the table, and stole quietly out again. Horace watched his friend with grave affection, knowing well where his thoughts had strayed. Presently Mœcenas shook himself with a laugh.

'Exit Terentia's husband,' he said, 'and reenter the galley-slave of the Roman State. I have, indeed, been thinking for some time that this new talent ought to be deflected into other lines. Its energy would put vitality into national themes. A little less Cynthia, and a little more Cæsar, will please us all. I mean to suggest some historical subjects to the boy. Thinking about them may stiffen up this oversoft Muse of his.'

'You speak hopefully,' Horace said, 'but you have our Hostia (I understand the "Cynthia" is an open secret) to reckon with. She is not going to loosen her hold on a young man who is making her famous, and whose sudden success with you is due to poetry about her. We have to acknowledge that she is almost as wonderful as the young fool thinks she is.'

'Certainly,' Mœcenas answered, 'she has insight. Her favor must have been won by his talent, for he has n't money enough to meet her price.'

'And I,' scoffed Horace, 'think the dice about equal between her favor and his talent. However, I wish you luck, and shall look for a crop of songs on

1 This and the preceding verse translations are by F. G. Allinson.
With a smile of mutual understanding the friends pledged each other in one last draught of Chian, as Horace rose to take his leave.

‘How lately have you heard from Virgil?’ Maecenas asked while they waited for Davus to be summoned from the festivities in the servants’ hall.

‘A letter came yesterday,’ Horace answered, ‘and it troubled me greatly. He wrote in one of his blackest moods of despair over the Aeneid. He says he feels as if he were caught in a nightmare, trying madly to march along a road, while his feet drag heavily, and his tongue refuses to form sounds and words. I confess that I am anxious, for I think his mind may prey too far upon his physical strength. Only last week Varius told me that he thought Virgil himself was obsessed by the idea that he might die before he has finished his work, he had begged him so often to promise to destroy whatever is left uncompleted.’

A sudden sadness, like the shadow of familiar pain, fell upon Maecenas’s face.

‘Flaccus, my Flaccus,’ he exclaimed, ‘it is I who shall die, die before Virgil finishes his Aeneid, or you your Odes. My life will have been futile. The Romans do not understand. They want their standards back from the Parthians, they want the mines of Spain and the riches of Arabia. They cast greedy eyes on Britain and make much ado about ruling Gaul and Asia and Greece and Egypt. And they think that I am one of them. But the Etruscan ghosts within me stir strangely at times, and walk abroad through the citadel of my soul. Then I know that the idlest dream of a dreamer may have form when our civilization shall have crumbled, and that the verse of a poet, even of this boy Propertius, will outlast the toil of my nights. You and Virgil often tell me that you owe your fortunes to me,—your lives, you sometimes say with generous exaggeration. But I tell you that the day is coming when I shall owe my life to you, when, save for you, I shall be a mere name in the rotting archives of a forgotten state. Why, then, do you delay to fulfill my hope? Virgil at least is working. What are you doing, my best of friends?’

Davus had come in, and was laying the soft, thick folds of a long coat over his master’s shoulders, as Maecenas’s almost fretful appeal came to an end.

Horace, accustomed to his friend’s overstrained moods, and understanding the cure for them, turned toward him with a gentle respect which was free from all constraint or apology. His voice lost its frequent note of good-tempered mockery, and became warm with feeling, as he answered,—

‘My friend, have patience. You will not die, nor shall I, until I have laid before you a work worthy of your friendship. You are indeed the honor and the glory of my life, and your faith in my lyric gift lifts me to the stars. But you must remember that my Muse is wayward and my vein of genius not too rich. No Hercules will reward my travail, so do not expect of me the birth-pangs that are torturing Virgil. I have time to look abroad on life and to correct tears by wine and laughter while my hands are busy with the file and pumice-stone. Before you know it, the billboards of the Sosii will announce the completed work, and the dedication shall show Rome who is responsible for my offending.’

The look of anxious irritability faded from Maecenas’s face, and in restored serenity he walked with Horace from the dining-room, through the spacious unroofed peristyle, where marble pillars and statues, flower-beds and fountains were blanched by the winter moon...
to one tone of silver, and through the magnificent atrium, where the images of noble ancestors kept their silent watch over the new generation. At the vestibule door a porter, somewhat befuddled by Saturnalian merry-making, was waiting sleepily. When he had opened the door into the street the two friends stood silent a moment in the outer portico, suddenly conscious, after the seclusion of the great house and their evening's talk, of the city life beyond, — hilarious, disordered, without subtlety in desire and regret, rich in the common passions of humanity. At this moment a troop of revelers stumbled past with wagging torches in their drunken hands. Among them, conspicuous in the moonlight, the boy Propertius swayed unsteadily, and pushed back a torn garland from his forehead. Horace turned to Maecenas.

'Cynthia's wine,' he said. 'Do you expect to extract from the lees an ode to Augustus?'

Maecenas shrugged his shoulders. 'Probably,' he said, 'he will write me a charming poem to explain why he cannot do what I ask. I know the tricks of your tribe.'

With a final laugh and a clasp of the hands the friends parted company. Maecenas went back to his library to reread dispatches from Spain before seeking his few hours of sleep. Horace, finding that the wind had gone down, and tempted by the moonlight, turned toward the Subura to stroll for another hour among the Saturnalian crowds.

Propertius made his way past the slave at his own door, who was surprised only by his young master's arrival before daybreak, and stumbled to his bedroom, where the night-lamp was burning. The drinking at Cynthia's — he always thought of her by that name — had been fast and furious. She had been more beautiful than he had ever seen her. Her eyes had shone like stars, and the garlands had hung down over her face and trailed in her cup of yellow wine. And she had told him that he was the only true poet in Rome and had read his poems aloud in a voice so sweet and clear that he had been nearly crazed with pride and delight. Capriciously she had driven him away early with the other guests, but to-morrow he would see her again, or, perhaps, he could get through her door again to-night — to-night —

His feverish reverie was broken in upon by the frightened and apologetic porter, bringing a letter which his mistress had told him to deliver as soon as the master came home. Propertius dismissed him angrily, and held the letter in an unwilling and shaking hand. Perhaps he would not have read it at all if it had been written on an ordinary wax tablet. But the little parchment roll had an unusual and insistent look about it, and he finally unrolled it and, holding it out as steadily as he could under the small wick of his lamp, read what was written: —

P. Virgilius Maro to his Propertius, greeting.

I hope you will allow me to congratulate you on your recent volume of verse. Your management of the elegiac metre, which my friend Gallus, before his tragic death last year, taught me to understand, seems to me ennobling and enriching, and in both the fire and the pathos of many of your lines I recognize the true poet. Perhaps you will recognize the rustic in me when I add that I also welcomed a note of love for your Umbrian groves of beeches and pines and for water-meadows which you must have seen, perhaps by the banks of your Clitumnus, filled with white lilies and scarlet poppies. Most of all have I been moved by the candor of your idealism. It is rare indeed in
A POET'S TOLL

this age to hear any scorn of the golden streams of Pactolus and the jewels of the Red Sea, of pictured tapestries and thresholds of Arabian onyx. The knowledge that things like these are as nothing to you compared with love, stirs me to gratitude.

It was in these ways that I was thinking of you yesterday, when I put my own work aside and walked by the shore of the great bay here, looking toward Capri. And will you let a man who has lived nearly a quarter of a century longer than you have add that I wondered also whether before long you will not seek another mistress for your worship, one whose service shall transcend not only riches but all personal passions?

Like you, I have lain by the Tiber, and watched the skiffs hurrying by, and the slow barges towed along the yellow waves. And my thoughts also have been of the meanness of wealth and of the glory of love. But it was to Rome herself that I made my vows, and in whose service I enlisted. Was there ever a time when she needed more the loyalty of us all? While she is fashioning that Empire which shall be without limit or end and raise us to the lordship of the earth, she runs the risks of attack from impalpable enemies who shall defile her highways and debauch her sons. Arrogance, luxury, violent ambition, false desires, are more to be dreaded than a Parthian victory. The subtle wickedness of the Orient may conquer us when the spears of Britain are of no avail. Antony and Gallus are not the only Romans from whom Egypt has sucked life and honor.

Like you, again, I am no soldier. Your friends and my friends go lustily to Ionia and Lydia and Gaul and Spain, co-workers, as you say, in a beloved government. Is not Rome, then, all the more left to our defense? You pleased me once by saying that you 'knew every line' of my Georgics. You know then that I have believed that the sickened minds of to-day could be healed, if men would but return to the intimacies of the soil and farm. Our great master, Lucretius, preached salvation through knowledge of the physical world. I have ventured to say that it could be found through the kindly help of the country gods. But now I am beginning to see deeper. In Rome herself lie the seeds of a new birth. When men see her as she is in her ancient greatness and her immortal future, will not greed and lust depart from their hearts? I think it must have been at dawn, when the sea was first reddening under the early sun, that Aeneas sailed up to the mouth of the Tiber, and found at last the heart of that Hesperia whose shores had seemed ever to recede as he drew near them. Now that our sky is blazing with the midday sun, shall we betray and make void those early hopes? Shall the sistrum of Isis drown our prayers to the gods of our country, native-born, who guard the Tiber and our Roman Palatine?

I am seeking to write a poem which shall make men reverence their past and build for their future. Will you help me to work for Rome's need? You have sincerity, passion, talent. You have commended a beautiful woman to me. Will you not let me commend my Mistress to you? Farewell.

The letter slipped from the boy's fingers to the floor. The wonderful voice of Virgil, which made men forget his slight frame and awkward manners, seemed to echo in his ears. In that voice he had heard stately hexameters read until, shutting his eyes, he could have believed Apollo spoke from cloudy Olympus. And this voice condescended now to plead with him and to offer him a new love. Cynthia's voice or his —
or his. He tried to distinguish each in his clouded memory — Virgil’s praising Rome, Cynthia’s praising himself. His head ached violently, and his ears rang. A blind rage seized him because he could not distinguish either voice clearly. The letter was to blame. He would destroy that, and one voice at least would cease its torment. He gathered up the loose roll, twisted it in his trembling fingers, and held it to the flame of the little lamp.

‘To Venus — a hecatomb!’ he shouted wildly.

As the parchment caught fire, the blaze of light illumined his flushed cheeks and burning eyes, and the boyish curve of his sullen lips.

It was in the spring, when the little marble Pan looked rosy in the warmer sunlight, and the white oxen must have been climbing the steeps of Assisi, that the boy’s mother let go her slight hold on life. In Rome the roses were in bloom, and Soracte was veiled in a soft blue haze.

Tullus came to Mœcenas to excuse Propertius from a dinner, and a slave led him into the famous garden where the prime minister often received his guests. Virgil was with him now, and they both cordially greeted the young official. As he gave his message, his face, moulded into firm, strong lines by his habits of thought, was softened as if by a personal regret. The three men stood in silence for a moment, and then Tullus turned impulsively to Mæcenas.

‘He chose between his mother and his mistress,’ he said. ‘When I talked with you in the winter you said that perhaps his mother would have to face death again to give birth to a poet as she had already to give birth to a child. I have never understood what you meant.’

‘Ah, Tullus,’ Mæcenas answered, laying his hand affectionately upon the shoulder of the younger man, ‘I spoke of a law not inscribed on the Twelve Tables, but cut deep in the bed-rock of life — is it not, my Virgil?’

But the poet toward whom he had quickly turned did not hear him. He stood withdrawn into his own thoughts. A shaft of sun, piercing through the ilex trees, laid upon his white toga a sudden sheen of gold, and Mæcenas heard him say softly to himself, in a voice whose harmonies he felt he had never wholly gauged before,—

Sunt lacrimœ rerum et mentem mortalia tangunt.
THE COMRADE

BY EDITH WHARTON

Wild winged thing, O brought I know not whence
To beat your life out in my life's low cage;
You strange familiar, nearer than my flesh
Yet distant as a star, that were at first
A child with me a child, yet elfin-far,
And visibly of some unearthly breed;
Mirthfullest mate of all my mortal games,
Yet shedding on them some evasive gleam
Of Latmian loneliness — O even then
Expert to lift the latch of our low door
And profit by the hours when, dusked about
By human misintelligence, our first
Weak fledgling flights were safest essayed;
Divine accomplice of those perilous-sweet
Low moth-flights of the unadventured soul
Above the world's dim garden! — now we sit,
After what stretch of years, what stretch of wings,
In the same cage together — still as near
And still as strange!

Only I know at last
That we are fellows till the last night falls,
And that I shall not miss your comrade hands
Till they have closed my lids, and by them set
A taper that — who knows? — may yet shine through.

Sister, my comrade, I have ached for you,
Sometimes, to see you curb your pace to mine,
And bow your Mænad crest to the dull forms
Of human usage; I have loosed your hand
And whispered: 'Go! Since I am tethered here;'
And you have turned, and breathing for reply,
'I too am pinioned, as you too are free,'
Have caught me to such undreamed distances
As the last planets see, when they look forth
To the sentinel pacings of the outmost stars—
Nor these alone,
Comrade, my sister, were your gifts. More oft
Has your impalpable wing-brush bared for me
The heart of wonder in familiar things,
Unroofed dull rooms, and hung above my head
The cloudy glimpses of a vernal moon,
Or all the autumn heaven ripe with stars.

And you have made a secret pact with Sleep,
And when she comes not, or her feet delay,
Toiled in low meadows of gray asphodel
Under a pale sky where no shadows fall,
Then, hooded like her, to my side you steal,
And the night grows like a great rumouring sea,
And you a boat, and I your passenger,
And the tide lifts us with an indrawn breath
Out, out upon the murmurs and the scents,
Through spray of splintered star-beams, or white rage
Of desperate moon-drawn waters — on and on
To some blue ocean immarcescible
That ever like a slow-swung mirror rocks
The balanced breasts of sea-birds motionless.

Yet other nights, my sister, you have been
The storm, and I the leaf that fled on it
Terrifically down voids that never knew
The pity of creation — or have felt
The immitigable anguish of a soul
Left last in a long-ruined world alone;
And then your touch has drawn me back to earth,
As in the night, upon an unknown road,
A scent of lilac breathing from the hedge
Bespokes the hidden farm, the bedded cows,
And safety, and the sense of human kind . . .

And I have climbed with you by hidden ways
To meet the dews of morning, and have seen
The shy gods like retreating shadows fade,
Or on the thymy reaches have surprised
Old Chiron sleeping, and have waked him not . . .
THE MATTER WITH US

BY WILLIAM S. ROSSITER

"What is the matter with us?" is, in effect, the question which has been asked many times of late in the Halls of Congress and in thousands of homes in the cities and towns of the United States.

This query does not relate to our external affairs, nor to any failure to achieve material success at home, but primarily to our daily experience, in the course of which the dwellers in all larger communities (forming a decided majority of the American people) find themselves so heavily penalized by the advancing cost of the necessities of life, especially food-supplies, that much of the advantage of increasing prosperity — perhaps all of it — is sacrificed.

The most reasonable answer to this inquiry carries us back from theorizing to a common-sense point of view; it compels us to remember that at length the United States has emerged from national childhood and arrived at a considerable degree of maturity. We endured our "growing pains" with complacency, realizing their cause. Having grown so rapidly, however, we seem not to appreciate that our national ailments are no longer the mere aches of youth. In reality we are now subject to the graver distempers which afflict the full-grown state. "The matter with us" is principally population, — an ailment of national maturity.

When the federation of states adopted the Constitution and founded a nation, the republic possessed a large geographical area and a meagre supply of inhabitants. During the period which has elapsed since that date, the increase in number of inhabitants has
far outstripped increase in territory. In 1790, when the first census of the United States was taken, the density of population was but 4.8 inhabitants per square mile (computing total area). In 1900, it was 25.1. In 1790, the density of population in the settled area was 9.4 per square mile, but in 1900 in the same area it was 80.4. In short, in number of inhabitants we have expanded rapidly into a huge nation, but thus far we have failed to realize the limitations which of necessity accompany immense increase. In this census year 1910, the population of the United States approximates at least eighty-nine million souls. How many have awakened to the fact that this republic is now the fourth largest nation in numbers upon earth?

Moreover, the three nations which are more populous than the United States are significant: Russia, with one hundred and thirty million inhabitants, composed principally of a densely ignorant agricultural peasantry; India, with three hundred millions, of whom much the greater part are ignorant human beings subsisting upon the equivalent of a few cents per day; and China, with possibly three hundred and fifty or four hundred millions of persons who maintain their existence only by methods of living undreamed of and utterly impossible in Western lands.

It appears not to have occurred even to thoughtful Americans who have observed the conditions which prevail in overpopulated countries that some of the symptoms there noted are likely to develop in the near future in our own land, and are possibly even now beginning, since everywhere the struggle for existence becomes fiercer as population grows more dense.

Such change, indeed, is inevitably attended by decreased individual freedom of action. In densely populated countries, whether large or small, it is recognized that great density of population carries with it definite limitations upon the individual. In France, a property-owner is not permitted to cut down a tree upon his own land; he may, however, climb his tree and snip off twigs and small branches for firewood. In consequence, in large areas many of the trees are disfigured, but they still remain standing and form a part of the national resources. In Japan, human beings do most of the work which in less densely populated countries is performed by beasts of burden. In a country so densely populated as Japan, this work is required for the support of a large element of the laboring class. In this sense, therefore, Japan literally cannot afford to breed and maintain many horses and other beasts of burden.

If a traveler asks for accommodation in a hotel in which there are but few other guests, a generous landlord may assign him even more liberal accommodation than he requires; but if the hotel be crowded, the newcomer will be compelled to share a bed with a stranger, or perchance to sit up in the office. Again, if a man’s house is located upon a ten-acre lot, he is at liberty to act as riotously as he pleases at any hour of the day or night, with little danger of annoying others; but if a citizen elects to occupy quarters in a city apartment house, liberty to do as he pleases is at once restricted, and those actions or sounds will not be tolerated which interfere with the convenience or comfort of others. These illustrations in a way suggest the curtailment of individual freedom which must necessarily attend great increase of population in the United States.

In developing the resources of this continent, the pioneers and their descendants speedily forgot the frugality and the economical methods of Europe
which had been developed there by the stern necessity for preserving soil and forest and mine. Not only have the citizens of the United States by inheritance been reared in an atmosphere of individual extravagance, but they early summoned the world to migrate to America to aid them in exploiting their resources. Our case, in fact, resembles that of a poor man coming suddenly into a great inheritance.

Confronted at length by an increasing tendency to dense population, we still seek means of continuing the same wasteful methods of living which have prevailed in the past. Nothing, however, is more certain than the law that dense population can be successfully and comfortably maintained only by strictest frugality, proper distribution, and with a reasonable adjustment of callings. The abject poverty and suffering of great numbers of persons in England at the present time in all probability largely result from disregard of the altered conditions caused by dense population.

It is frequently urged that the United States is capable of supporting a vastly greater population than at present lives within its borders. This assertion may be admitted as true solely upon one condition: that the agricultural areas shall be fully peopled and intensively cultivated by inhabitants contented with reasonable returns. In that event, immense increase might occur without economic revolution; in fact, it might thus have been possible, so vast is our area and so great are our resources, to have reached our present population and to have materially exceeded it, without curtailing to any marked degree our inherited extravagance of living. But normal distribution of population between town and country would have been absolutely essential.

To the best of our present knowledge, ninety per cent of the population of the United States in 1790 was engaged in or supported by some form of agriculture. This means that of approximately three millions of people, two million seven hundred thousand derived their support from the soil, and three hundred thousand from other callings. In 1900, the agricultural element represented about one third of the total population, and the remaining two thirds were engaged in industrial and other occupations.

It is possible to imagine the proportion of 1790 as in existence in 1910. Upon such a supposition the United States of course would be a distinctively agricultural nation. In that event, our eighty-nine millions of inhabitants would be divided in the proportion of eighty million one hundred thousand persons engaged in agriculture, and eight million nine hundred thousand persons otherwise occupied; but, on the other hand, observe that it is not practicable to apply the proportions of 1910 to the population which existed in 1790. If it were, the spectacle would have been presented in that year of two millions of persons crowded into the cities, shops, and mines of the young nation, with but one million persons living upon the farms to produce the food-stuffs and other material required for the support of two thirds of the population. It is safe to assert that at that period so small an agricultural element as one third of the total number of inhabitants could not have produced the food-stuffs required for the support of the remaining two thirds.

These comparisons not only suggest the degree to which the elements inherent in the population of the nation have been adjusted during the century which has elapsed since the Constitution was adopted, but clearly indicate the real problem that the people of this republic are now confronting.
THE MATTER WITH US

If the crowd on an excursion steamer moves to one side, the steamer lists to that side on which the human freight is massed. For years the people on the good ship United States have been hurrying in increasing numbers to one side. They have been transforming themselves from country-producers to city-consumers, but the extent of the change which for a long period has thus been in progress has not been fully realized. The signs of this change, however, manifesting themselves in our present-day problems, have at length arrested our attention. Hence we now observe the increasing list of our ship of state.

'The matter with us' is the immense increase which has occurred in the population of this country without the maintenance of normal proportions in the number of persons engaged in agriculture as compared with those engaged in other callings. Moreover, we must not ignore the fact that, while mere increase in population of itself creates new conditions calling for many economic readjustments, when increase occurs abnormally, as in one sense it is now occurring in the United States, the result must of necessity be disastrous; and the only element of doubt is the degree of the distress which results.

During the ten years from 1890 to 1900, we added thirteen millions of human beings to our numbers, and from 1900 to 1910, we have again added at least as many more. In each decade this increment is composed principally of two elements: young children who could not be producers of food if they would; and immigrants, who for the most part remain in cities and towns. Therefore, whatever ultimately becomes of these citizens, almost the entire increase shown at each census over the population reported at the previous census, must be regarded as supplying an additional drain on the agricultural resources of the nation.

It should be remembered that thirteen millions of persons are equivalent to more than four times the population of the entire United States at the time of the adoption of the Constitution. This decennial addition to our numbers in 1900 and 1910 is exceedingly important, for it necessarily increases the cost of living, unless the population is normally distributed. Thirteen million human beings, unheard of and unaccounted for in our affairs when the census enumerators made their rounds in 1900, have arrived among us with appetites and daily wants to be supplied; and if the national resources of food in 1910 are no greater than they were in 1900, or if they have increased but not proportionately, it is clear that our individual share must be decreased in order to contribute toward the need of our thirteen million new fellow citizens, or else that we must pay an additional sum to continue to obtain the share which was formerly ours. This fact is so significant that illustrations are important.

In 1890, there were 57,649,000 neat cattle in the United States, if the census figures are to be accepted. In 1900, the number was but 52,489,000. Thus an actual decrease in cattle of over 9 per cent occurred while the population increased 20.7 per cent. To have kept pace with increase of population the number of neat cattle in 1900 should have been 17,200,000 greater than it was. It appears, therefore, that so far as cattle were concerned, the food-supply failed to keep pace with our increase of population. If this decrease has persisted from 1900 to 1910 (while we have been adding another thirteen million persons to our numbers), it is to be expected that the price of fresh meat will have materially advanced.

No less suggestive are the changes
THE MATTER WITH US

which have occurred in the proportion of swine to population. The number of hogs reported at each census from 1850 to 1900 bore the following relation to each one thousand inhabitants: —

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Number of hogs to each 1000 persons</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1850</td>
<td>1309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1860</td>
<td>1066</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1870</td>
<td>708</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1880</td>
<td>995</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1890</td>
<td>913</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1900</td>
<td>837</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

If the decrease here indicated continued from 1900 to 1910 we should now be nearing the proportion of hogs to population which prevailed at the first census after the Civil War, 1870. It is significant that the market-price for hogs recently current was practically the same as that quoted in 1865, although we now possess approximately forty million more hogs than were found on American farms in 1870. The matter is population. The American citizen has increased more rapidly than the American pig.

The change in the proportion of sheep is even more striking: in 1850, there were 924 to each 1000 inhabitants; in 1900, but 525.

In 1899, the American hen laid eggs in sufficient numbers during the calendar year to amount to seventeen dozen for each inhabitant of the United States. Omitting all thought of adding a single egg to the individual share of eggs, but merely to maintain the 1900 proportion, the hens of the United States in 1910 must be laying annually 221,000,000 dozen more eggs than they laid in 1899. The per capita product of milk in the year 1899 was 95.6 gallons per annum. To maintain this per capita for the benefit of our increment of population, the milk-supply in the year 1910 must exceed that of 1899 by 1,242,800,000 gallons. To maintain butter, of which the per capita amount produced in 1899 was fourteen pounds, at the same per capita in 1910, the aggregate production must exceed the former figure by 182,000,000 pounds. Of potatoes, that other staple of human consumption, the per capita product at the last census was about four bushels; hence in 1910, to maintain the potato supply for our newcomers, but not to increase it for the rest of the community to the extent of even one potato each (one potato each means approximately 180,000 bushels), there must be raised 52,000,000 bushels more of this homely but useful vegetable than were reported in 1899. What this demand means is best noted by observing that to supply it would consume the entire potato crop, as reported at the last census, of the states of California, Colorado, Illinois, Indiana, Kansas, Maine, Maryland, and North Carolina.

It must be evident that to meet all the requirements of our fast-growing population, there should be an equally fast-increasing farm population, since we cannot assume that those persons now engaged in agriculture will advance with sufficient rapidity in knowledge of agricultural conditions and of intensive farming to keep pace with the increasing demand. What are the facts concerning the farmer?

From 1890 to 1900, the number of males engaged in agriculture in the eleven North Atlantic states, extending from the Canada line to Virginia on the south and to Ohio on the west, decreased 2.7 per cent.

The number of farmers in the group of populous Middle Western states comprising Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, and Michigan increased but little more than 6 per cent. The population in 1900 of these two groups of states was nearly half of the population of the United States; stated exactly, it was 34,963,234. This total represented an increase of
5,771,339 in ten years, or 19.8 per cent. In this area the males engaged in agriculture numbered, in 1900, 2,605,136, an increase during the decade of 55,662, or about 2 per cent. If the farm element had increased as rapidly as the total population, the number of persons engaged in agriculture in the group of northern states extending from St. John’s River to Virginia and the western boundary of Illinois would have been greater by 450,000 persons than the number actually so occupied. As a matter of fact, the tendency of the population to abandon agriculture and drift into other callings was so pronounced that the number of persons engaged in farming in every thousand of the total population residing in the area above noted, shrank from eighty-seven in 1890 to seventy-four in 1900.

While the total value of all farms in the United States increased 27.6 per cent from 1890 to 1900, it is significant that the increase in value reported in the group of states above specified, comprising more than one third of the total farm valuation, was but 9 per cent. Furthermore, the average value of all farms in the United States was less in 1900 than it was in 1860, and the average value per acre decreased about 6 per cent during the decade from 1890 to 1900.

It should not be overlooked that the movement of population from farm to city also tends to augment the influence of corporations and aggregations of capital. The farmer owes allegiance to no one; as a class he possesses or may possess a greater degree of personal independence than any other class of citizens.

The intense desire for self-government characteristic of the Revolutionary period no doubt had its origin in the fact that almost every household was an independent self-thinking unit which was almost wholly self-sustain-
It is not to be expected that the people of the United States, who have been educated to believe that opportunity is open alike to every citizen, will voluntarily turn back to quiet, uneventful, and unambitious lives in country districts. But from this time forward increase of population without corresponding soil-cultivation and individual frugality must inevitably force continual consideration of this problem. Serious social unrest and final revolt are possible but exceedingly dangerous methods of attempting to secure readjustment of the unsatisfactory conditions now prevailing; emigration in increasing volume is another expedient. But it is to be hoped that the problem of living now before us will be settled by a healthful change of public and private sentiment, creditable to an eminently common-sense nation like the United States. Viewed from any standpoint, however, the increase and unequal distribution of population is 'the matter with us.'

THE PATRICIANS

BY JOHN GALS WORTHY

[Lord Milton, son of the Earl of Valleys, and grandson of Lady Casterley of 'Ravensham,' is in the thick of a political campaign. By birth, training, and education he represents the old order, and is opposed by Humphrey Chilcox, with whom is associated a socialistic leader, Courtier, who is an enthusiast in the cause of Peace.

Milton, dreamy and ascetic, meets by chance a Mrs. Noel, discreetly referred to by the family as 'Anonyma.' They are mutually attracted. Little is known of her antecedents, and Lady Casterley determines to keep them apart. During one of his daring speeches against Milton's candidacy, a mob attacks Courtier, and Milton, happening, by chance, to be at Mrs. Noel's house at a late hour in the evening, goes to his rescue. In the resulting fray Courtier is slightly injured, and is removed to 'Monkland.' While there, he meets Barbara, the young and beautiful daughter of Lady Valleys. Courtier hears that Lord Milton's opponents are making political capital out of his acquaintance with Mrs. Noel and withdraws from the canvass. Upon seeing the scandalous attacks upon him flaunted in the opposition press, Lord Milton, determined to marry Mrs. Noel, if she consents, hurries to London, where he visits his father, Lord Valleys, and tells him of his intention.]
Lady Casterley was that inconvenient thing, an early riser. No woman in the kingdom was a better judge of a dew carpet. Nature had in her time displayed before her thousands of those pretty fabrics, where all the stars of the past night, dropped to the dark earth, were waiting to glide up to heaven again on the rays of the sun. At Ravensham she walked regularly in her gardens between half-past seven and eight, and when she paid a visit, was careful to subordinate whatever might be the local custom to this habit.

When therefore her maid, Randle, went to Barbara's maid at seven o'clock, and said, 'My old lady wants Lady Babs to get up,' there was no particular pain in the breast of Lady Barbara's maid, who was lacing up her corsets. She merely answered, 'I'll see to it. Lady Babs won't be too pleased!' And ten minutes later she entered that white-walled room which smelled of pinks — a temple of drowsy sweetness, where the summer light was vaguely stealing through flowered chintz curtains.

Barbara was sleeping with her cheek on her hand, and her tawny hair, gathered back, streaming over the pillow. Her lips were parted, and the maid thought, 'I'd like to have hair and a mouth like that!' She could not help smiling to herself with pleasure; Lady Babs looked so pretty — prettier asleep even than awake! And at sight of that beautiful creature, sleeping and smiling in her sleep, the fungusy, hot-house fumes steeping the mind of one perpetually serving in an atmosphere unsuited to her natural growth dispersed. Beauty, with its queer, touching power of freeing the spirit from all barriers and thoughts of self, sweetened the maid's eyes, and kept her standing, holding her breath. For Barbara asleep was a symbol of that Golden Age in which she so desperately believed.

She opened her eyes, and seeing the maid, said, 'Is it eight o'clock, Stacey?'

'No, Lady Barbara, but Lady Casterley wants you to walk with her.'

'Ooh! bother! I was having such a jolly dream.'

'Yes; you were smiling.'

'I was dreaming that I could fly.'

'Fancy!'

'I could see everything spread out below me, as close as I see you; I was hovering like a buzzard hawk. I felt that I could come down exactly where I wanted. It was fascinating. I had perfect power, Stacey.'

She threw her head back and closed her eyes. The sunlight streamed in on her between the half-drawn curtains. The queerest impulse to put out a hand and stroke that full white throat shot through the maid's mind; she turned abruptly.

'These flying machines are stupid,' murmured Barbara; 'the pleasure's in one's body — wings!'

'I can see Lady Casterley in the garden.'

Barbara sprang out of bed. Close by the statue of Diana, Lady Casterley was standing, gazing up at the great house, a tiny, gray figure. Barbara sighed. With her, in her dream, had been another buzzard hawk, and she was filled with a sort of surprise and queer pleasure that ran down her in little shivers while she bathed and dressed.

In her haste she took no hat; and still busy with the fastening of her linen frock, hurried down the stairs and Georgian corridor, toward the garden. At the end of it she almost ran into the arms of Courtier.

Awakening early this morning, he had begun thinking first of Mrs. Noel,
threatened by scandal; then of his yesterday's companion, that glorious young creature, whose image had so gripped and taken possession of him. In the pleasure of this memory he had steeped himself. She was youth itself! That perfect thing, a young girl without callowness.

And his words, when she nearly ran into him, were, 'The Winged Victory!'

Barbara's answer was equally symbolic: 'A buzzard hawk! I dreamed you were flying with me, Mr. Courtier.'

Courtier gravely answered, 'If the gods give me that dream, Lady Barbara —'

From the garden door Barbara turned her head, smiled, and passed through.

On seeing her grand-daughter coming toward her, Lady Casterley, who had been scrutinizing some newly founded colonies of a flower with which she was not familiar, said, 'What is this thing?'

'Nemesia.'

'Never heard of it.'

'It's rather new,' said Barbara.

'Nemesia?' repeated Lady Casterley. 'What has Nemesis to do with flowers? I have no patience with gardeners, and these idiotic names. Where is your hat? I like that duck's-egg color in your frock. There's a button undone.' And reaching up her little spidery hand, wonderfully steady considering its age, she buttoned the top button but one of Barbara's bodice.

'You look very blooming, my dear,' she said. 'How far is it to this woman's cottage? We'll go there now.'

'She would n't be up.'

Lady Casterley's eyes gleamed maliciously. 'You all tell me she's so nice,' she said. 'No nice unencumbered woman lies in bed after half-past seven. Which is the very shortest way?'

So saying, she led on at her brisk pace toward the avenue.

All the way down the drive she discoursed on woodcraft, glancing sharply at the great trees. Forestry — she said — like building, and all other pursuits which required faith and patient industry, was a lost art in this second-hand age. She had made Barbara's grandfather practice it, so that at Catton (her country place), and even at Ravensham, the trees were worth looking at. Here, at Monkland, they were shamefully neglected. To have the finest Italian cypress in the country, for example, and not take more care of it, was a crime!

Barbara listened, smiling lazily. Granny was so amusing in her energy and precision! Haunted still by the feeling that she could fly, almost drunk on the sweetness of the air that summer morning, it seemed funny to her that any one should be like that. Then for a second she saw her grandmother's face in repose, off guard, grim with anxious purpose, as if questioning its hold on life; and in one of those flashes of intuition which come to women — even when young and conquering like Barbara — she felt suddenly sorry, as though she had caught sight of the pale spectre never yet seen by her. 'Poor old darling!' she thought; 'what a pity to be old!'

But they had entered the footpath crossing the three meadows which climbed up toward Mrs. Noel's. It was so golden-sweet here amongst the million tiny saffron cups frosted with the lingering dewshine; there was such flying glory in the limes and ash trees; so delicate a scent from the late whins and mayflower; and on every tree a gray bird calling — to be sorry was not possible!

In the far corner of the first field a chestnut mare was standing with ears pricked at some distant sound whose charm she alone perceived. On viewing the intruders, she laid those ears
back, and a little vicious star gleamed out at the corner of her eye. They passed her and entered the second field. Halfway across, Barbara said quietly, ‘Granny, that’s a bull!’

It was indeed an enormous bull, who had been standing behind a clump of bushes. He was moving slowly toward them, still distant about two hundred yards; a great red beast, with the huge development of neck and front which makes the bull, of all living creatures, the symbol of brute force.

Lady Casterley envisaged him severely. ‘I dislike bulls,’ she said. ‘I think I must walk backward.’

‘You can’t, dear; it’s too uphill.’

‘I am not going to turn back,’ said Lady Casterley. ‘The bull ought not to be here. Whose fault is it? I shall speak to some one. Stand still and look at him. We must prevent his coming nearer.’

They stood still and looked at the bull, who continued to approach.

‘It does n’t stop him,’ said Lady Casterley. ‘We must take no notice. Give me your arm, my dear; my legs feel rather funny.’

Barbara put her arm round the little figure. They walked on.

‘I have not been used to bulls lately,’ said Lady Casterley.

The bull came nearer.

‘Granny,’ said Barbara, ‘you must go quietly on to the stile while I talk to him. When you’re over I’ll come too.’

‘Certainly not,’ said Lady Casterley, ‘we will go together. Take no notice of him; I have great faith in that.’

‘Granny darling, you must do as I say, please; I remember this bull, he is one of ours.’

At those rather ominous words Lady Casterley gave her a sharp glance.

‘I shall not go,’ she said. ‘My legs feel quite strong now. We can run, if necessary.’

‘So can the bull,’ said Barbara.

‘I’m not going to leave you to him,’ muttered Lady Casterley. ‘If he turns vicious I shall talk to him. He won’t touch me. You can run faster than I; that’s settled.’

‘Don’t be absurd, dear,’ answered Barbara; ‘I am not afraid of bulls.’

Lady Casterley flashed a look at her which had a gleam of amusement.

‘I can feel you,’ she said. ‘You’re just as trembly as I am.’

The bull was now distant some eighty yards, and they were still quite a hundred from the stile.

‘Granny,’ said Barbara, ‘if you don’t go on as I tell you, I shall just leave you, and go and meet him! You must n’t be obstinate!’

Lady Casterley’s answer was to grip her grand-daughter round the waist; the nervous force of that spidery arm was surprising. ‘You will do nothing of the sort,’ she said. ‘I refuse to have anything more to do with this bull; I shall simply pay no attention.’

The bull now began very slowly ambling towards them.

‘Take no notice,’ said Lady Casterley, who was walking faster than she had ever walked before.

‘The ground is level now,’ said Barbara; ‘can you run, dear?’

‘I think so,’ gasped Lady Casterley; and suddenly she found herself half-lifted from the ground, and, as it were, flying towards the stile. She heard a noise behind; then Barbara’s voice,—‘We must stop. He’s on us. Get behind me.’

She felt herself caught and pinioned by two arms that seemed set on the wrong way. Instinct and a general softness told her that she was back to back with her grand-daughter.

‘Let me go!’ she gasped; ‘let me go!’

And suddenly she felt herself being propelled by that softness forward towards the stile.

‘Shoo!’ she said; ‘shoo!’
'Granny,' Barbara's voice came, calm and breathless, 'don't! You only excite him! Are we near the stile?'
'Ten yards,' panted Lady Casterley. 'Look out, then!' There was a sort of warm flurry round her, a rush, a heave, a scramble; she was beyond the stile. The bull and Barbara, a yard or two apart, were just the other side. Lady Casterley raised her handkerchief and fluttered it. The bull looked up; Barbara, all legs and arms, came slipping down beside her.

Without wasting a moment Lady Casterley leaned forward and addressed the bull. 'You awful brute!' she said; 'I will have you well flogged.'

Gently pawing the ground, the bull snuffled.

'Are you any the worse, child?'
'Not a scrap,' said Barbara's serene, still breathless voice.

Lady Casterley put up her hands and took the girl's face between them. 'What legs you have!' she said. 'Give me a kiss!'

Having received a hot, rather quivering kiss, she walked on, holding somewhat firmly to Barbara's arm.

'As for that bull,' she murmured, 'the brute — to attack women!' Barbara looked down at her. 'Darling,' she said, 'are you sure you're not shaken?'

Lady Casterley, whose lips were quivering, pressed them together very hard. 'Not a b-b-bit."

'Don't you think,' said Barbara, 'that we had better go back, at once — the other way?'

'Certainly not. There are no more bulls, I suppose, between us and this woman?'

'But are you fit to see her?'

Lady Casterley passed her handkerchief over her lips, to remove their quivering. 'Perfectly,' she answered grimly.

'Then, dear,' said Barbara, 'stand still a minute, while I dust you behind.'

This having been accomplished, they proceeded in the direction of Mrs. Noel's cottage.

At sight of it Lady Casterley said, 'I shall put my foot down. It would be fatal for a man of Milton's prospects. I look forward to the time when he will be Prime Minister.' Hearing Barbara's voice murmuring above her, she paused: 'What's that you say?'

'I said, what is the use of our being what we are, if we can't love whom we like?'

'Love!' said Lady Casterley; 'I was talking of marriage.'

'I am glad you admit the distinction, Granny dear.'

'You are pleased to be sarcastic,' said Lady Casterley. 'Listen to me! It's the greatest nonsense to suppose that people in our caste are free to do as they please. The sooner you realize that, the better, Babs. I am talking to you seriously. The preservation of our position as a class depends on our observing certain decencies. What do you imagine would happen to the Royal Family if they were allowed to marry whom they pleased? All this marrying with Gayety girls, and Americans, and people with pasts, and writers, and so forth, is most damaging. There's not much of it, thank goodness, but it ought to be stopped. It may be tolerated for a few cranks, or silly young men, and these new women; but for Milton — Lady Casterley paused again, and her fingers pinched Barbara's arm, — 'or for you, — oh! yes, I've very good eyes, — there's only one sort of marriage possible. As for Eustace, I shall speak to this good lady, and see that he does n't get entangled further.'

Absorbed in the intensity of her purpose, she did not observe a peculiar little smile playing round Barbara's lips.
'You had better speak to Nature, too, Granny!'

Lady Casterley stopped short, and looked up in her grand-daughter's face. 'Now what do you mean by that?' she said. 'Tell me!'

But noticing that Barbara's lips had closed tightly, she gave her arm a hard — if unintentional — pinch, and walked on.

XII

Lady Casterley's rather malicious diagnosis of 'Anonyma' was correct. She was already in her garden when Barbara and her grandmother appeared at the wicket-gate; but being near the lime tree at the far end, she did not hear the rapid colloquy passing between them.

'You have promised to be good, Granny.'

'Good indeed! What do you mean, child?'

'You know!'

'H'mph!'

Lady Casterley could not possibly have provided herself with a better introduction than Barbara, whom Mrs. Noel never met without the sheer pleasure felt by a sympathetic woman when she sees embodied that 'joy in life' which Fate has not permitted to herself.

She came forward with her head a little on one side, a trick of hers not at all affected, and stood waiting.

The unembarrassed Barbara began at once. 'We've just had an encounter with a bull. This is my grandmother, Lady Casterley.'

The little great lady's demeanor, confronted with this very pretty face and figure, was a thought less autocratic and abrupt than usual. Her shrewd eyes saw at once that she had no common adventuress to deal with. She was woman of the world enough, too, to know that 'birth' was not what it had been in her young days, that even money was rather rococo, and that good looks, manners, and a knowledge of literature, art, and music (and this woman looked like one of that sort), were often considered socially more valuable. She was therefore both wary and affable.

'How do you do?' she said. 'I have heard of you. May we sit down for a minute in your garden? The bull was a wretch!'

But even in speaking, she was uneasily conscious that this woman's clear eyes saw very well what she had come for. The look in them indeed was almost cynical, and in spite of her sympathetic murmurs, she did not somehow seem to believe in the bull. This was disconcerting. Why had Barbara condescended to mention the wretched brute? And she decided to take him by the horns.

'Babs,' she said, 'go to the inn and order me a fly. I shall drive back, I feel very shaky'; and, as Mrs. Noel offered to send her maid, she added, 'No, no, my grand-daughter will go.'

Barbara having departed with a quizzical look, Lady Casterley patted the rustic seat, and said, 'Do come and sit down. I want to talk to you.'

Mrs. Noel obeyed. And suddenly Lady Casterley perceived that she had a most difficult task before her. She had not expected a woman with whom one could take no liberties. Those clear dark eyes, and that soft, perfectly graceful manner — to a person so 'sympathetic' one should be able to say anything, and — one could n't! It was awkward. And suddenly she noticed that this woman was sitting perfectly upright, as upright — more upright — than herself. A bad sign — a very bad sign! Taking out her handkerchief, she put it to her lips.

'I suppose you think,' she said, 'that we were not chased by a bull.'
"I am sure you were."
"H'm! I've something else to talk to you about."

Mrs. Noel's face quivered back, as a flower might that one was going to pluck; and again Lady Casterley put her handkerchief to her lips. This time she rubbed them hard. There was nothing to come off; to do so, therefore, was a satisfaction.

"I am an old woman," she said, "and you must n't mind what I say."

Mrs. Noel did not answer, but looked straight at Lady Casterley, to whom it seemed suddenly as if this was another woman. What was it about that face, staring at her! In a weird way it reminded her of a child that one had hurt — with those great eyes and that soft hair, and the mouth thin, in a line.

All of a sudden, and as if it had been jerked out of her, she said, "I don't want to hurt you, my dear. It's about my grandson, of course."

But Anonyma made no sign or motion; and that feeling of irritation which so rapidly attacks the old when confronted with the unexpected, came to Lady Casterley's aid.

"His name," she said, "is being coupled with yours in a way that's doing him a great deal of harm. You don't wish to injure him, I'm sure."

Mrs. Noel shook her head, and Lady Casterley went on: —

"I don't know what they're not saying since the evening that man Mr. Courtier hurt his knee. Milton has been most unwise. You had not perhaps realized that."

Mrs. Noel's answer was bitterly distinct. "I did n't know any one was sufficiently interested in me."

Lady Casterley made a gesture of exasperation.

"Good Heavens!" she said; 'every common person is interested in a woman whose position is anomalous. Living alone as you do, and not a widow, you're fair game for everybody, especially in the country."

Mrs. Noel's sidelong glance, very clear, and cynical, seemed to say, 'Even for you!'

"I am not entitled to ask your story," Lady Casterley went on, 'but if you make mysteries you must expect the worst interpretation put on them. My grandson is a man of the highest principle; he does not see things with the eyes of the world, and that should have made you doubly careful not to compromise him, especially at a time like this."

Mrs. Noel smiled. This smile startled Lady Casterley; it seemed, by concealing everything, to reveal depths of strength and subtlety. Would the woman never show her hand? And she said abruptly, 'Anything serious, of course, is out of the question.'

"Quite."

That word, which of all others seemed the right one, was spoken so that Lady Casterley did not know in the least what it meant. Though occasionally employing irony, she detested it in others. No woman should be allowed to use it as a weapon! But in these days, when they were so foolish as to want votes, one never knew what they would be at. This woman, however, did not look like one of that sort. She was feminine, — very feminine, — the sort of creature that spoiled men by being too nice to them. And though she had come determined to find out all about everything and put an end to it, she saw Barbara reentering the wicket gate with considerable relief.

"I am ready to walk home now," she said. And getting up from the rustic seat, she made Mrs. Noel a stiff little bow. 'You understand, don't you? Give me your arm, child.'

Barbara gave her arm, and over her shoulder threw a swift smile like a sud-
den gleam of sunshine. But Mrs. Noel did not answer it. She stood looking quietly after them; and her eyes seemed immensely dark and large.

Out in the lane Lady Casterley walked on, very silent, digesting her emotions.

'What about the fly, Granny?'

'What fly?'

'The one you told me to order.'

'You don't mean to say that you took me seriously, child?'

'No,' said Barbara.

'H'mph!'

They proceeded some little way further before Lady Casterley said suddenly, — 'She is deep.'

'And dark,' said Barbara. 'I am afraid you were not good!'

Lady Casterley glanced upwards. 'I detest this habit,' she said, 'amongst you young people, of taking nothing seriously. Not even bulls,' she added, with a grim smile.

Barbara threw back her head and sighed. 'Who could be serious on a day like this!'

Lady Casterley saw that she had closed her eyes and opened her lips, as if inviting the kisses of the sun. And she thought, 'She's a very beautiful girl. I had no idea she was so beautiful — but too big!' And she added aloud, — 'Shut your mouth! You will get a fly down!'

Instead of shutting her mouth, Barbara bent down and kissed her three times, as it seemed simply for the pleasure of kissing.

'That will do,' said Lady Casterley. 'I am not a man!' Something in those kisses had disturbed her.

They spoke no more till they had entered the avenue; then Lady Casterley said sharply, 'Who is this coming down the drive?'

'Mr. Courtier, I think.'

'What does he mean by it, with that leg?'

'He is coming to talk to you, Granny.'

Lady Casterley stopped short.

'You are a cat!' she said; 'a sly cat. Now mind, Babs, I won't have it!'

'No, darling,' murmured Barbara; 'you shan't have it — I'll take him off your hands.'

'What does your mother mean,' stammered Lady Casterley, 'letting you grow up like this! You're as bad as she was at your age!'

'Worse!' said Barbara. 'I dreamed last night that I could fly!'

'If you try that,' said Lady Casterley grimly, 'you'll soon come to grief. Good-morning, sir; you ought to be in bed!'

Courtier raised his hat.

'Surely it is not for me to be where you are not!' He added gloomily, 'The war scare's dead!'

'Ha!' said Lady Casterley; 'your occupation's gone, then. You'll go back to London now, I suppose?'

And looking at Barbara she saw that the girl's eyes were half-closed, and she was smiling; it seemed to Lady Casterley too — or was it fancy? — that she shook her head.

XIII

That evening, in the billiard-room, Barbara said to Courtier, — 'I wonder if you will answer me a question?'

'If I may, and can, Lady Barbara.'

Her low-cut dress was of yew-green, with little threads of flame-color, matching her hair, so that there was about her a splendor of darkness and whiteness and gold, almost dazzling; and she stood very still, leaning back against the lighter green of the billiard-table, grasping its edge. The smooth, strong backs of her hands quivered with that grip.

'We have just heard that Milton is going to ask Mrs. Noel to marry him.'
People are never mysterious, are they, without good reason? I wanted you to tell me—is it a very bad thing for him?

'I don’t think I quite grasp the situation,' murmured Courtier. 'You said—to marry him?'

Barbara put out her hand ever so little, begging for the truth.

'But how can your brother marry her—she’s married!'

'Oh!'

'I’d no idea you didn’t know.'

'The story about her here is that she’s divorced.'

Courtier’s eyes kindled. ‘Hoist with their own petard! The usual thing. Let a pretty woman live alone—the tongues of men will do the rest.’

'And of women,' murmured Barbara. 'Tell me all about it, please. We’d better know.'

'Her father was a country parson, a friend of my father’s; I’ve known her from a child. Noel was his curate. It was what you call a “snap” marriage—girl of twenty who’d never met any men to speak of, continually thrown with him, encouraged by her father. She simply found out, like a good many other people, that she’d made an utter mistake.'

'What was he like?' Barbara interrupted.

'Not a bad fellow in his way, but one of those narrow, conscientious men who make the most trying kind of husband—born egoistic. A parson of that sort has no chance at all. Every mortal thing he has to do or say helps him to develop his worst points. The wife of a man like that’s no better than a slave. She began to show the strain at last, though she’s one of the sort who goes on until she snaps. It took him four years to realize. Then the question was, what were they to do? He’s a very High Churchman, with all their feeling about marriage; but luckily his pride was mortally wounded, and he got the notion that it would be sin to go on living a married life with her under the circumstances. Anyway, they separated two years ago, and there she is, left high and dry. Her people are dead. She has money enough to live on quietly; and he runs a parish somewhere in a Midland town. They never see each other; and, so far as I know, they don’t correspond. That, Lady Barbara, is the simple history.’

Barbara said impulsively, ‘Oh! poor thing!’

Courtier went to his rest that night with a new and revised version of that young book bound in green and flame. She was a fuller, more complete work than he had thought. This was the first glimpse he had caught of her under the softening glow of the emotions. What a woman she would make if the drying curse of high-caste life were not allowed to stereotype and shrivel her! If enthusiasm were suffered to penetrate and fertilize her soul! He had a vision of her, as a flower, floating, freed of roots and the mould of its cultivated soil, in the liberty of the impartial air. What a passionate and noble thing she might become! What radiance and perfume she would exhale! A spirit fleur-de-lys! Sister to all the noble flowers of light that inhabited the wind!

Leaning in the deep embrasure of his window, he looked at anonymous night. He could hear the owls hoot, and feel a heart beating out there somewhere in the darkness, but there came no answer to his wondering. Would she—this great tawny lily of a girl—ever become unconscious of her environment, not in manner, but in the very soul, so that she might be just a woman, breathing, suffering, loving, and rejoicing with the poet-soul of all mankind? Would she ever be capable of riding out with the little company of big hearts, naked of advantage?
Courtier had not been inside a church for twenty years, being the son of a clergyman, and having long felt that he must not enter the mosques of his country without putting off the shoes of freedom; but he read the Bible, considering it the greatest of all poems; and the old words came haunting him: 'Verily I say unto you, it is harder for a camel to pass through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter the kingdom of Heaven.' And now, looking into the night, whose darkness seemed to hold the answer to all secrets, he tried to read the riddle of this girl’s future, with which there seemed so interwoven that large enigma, how far the spirit can free itself in this life from the matter that encompasseth.

**XIV**

A copy of the Bucklandbury *News*, containing an account of his evening adventure, did not reach Milton till he was just starting on his return journey. It came marked with blue pencil, together with a note.

**My dear Eustace,—**

The inclosed — however unwarranted and impudent — requires attention. But we shall do nothing till you come back. Yours ever,

**William Shropton.**

The effect on Milton might perhaps have been different had he not been so conscious of his intention to ask Mrs. Noel to marry him; but in any circumstances it is doubtful whether he would have done more than smile, and tear the paper up. Truly that sort of thing had so little power to hurt or disturb him personally, that he was incapable of seeing how it could hurt or disturb any one. If those who read it were affected by it, so much the worse for them. He had a real, if unobtrusive, contempt for groundlings, of whatever class; it never would enter his head to step an inch out of his course in deference to their vagaries. Nor did it come home to him that Mrs. Noel, wrapped in the glamour which he cast about her, could possibly suffer from the meanness of vulgar minds. This incapacity for thinking meanly made his strength; this incapacity for understanding how others could think meanly, his weakness. Shropton’s note, indeed, caused him the more annoyance of those two documents. It was like his brother-in-law to make much of little!

He hardly dozed at all during his swift journey through the sleeping country; nor when he reached his room at Monkland did he go to bed. He had the wonderful, upborne feeling of man on the verge of achievement. His spirit and senses were both on fire — for that was the quality of this woman, she suffered no part of him to sleep, and he was glad of her exactions.

He drank some tea, went out, and took a path up to the moor. It was not yet eight o’clock when he reached the top of the nearest tor. And there, below him, around, and above, was a land and sky transcending even his exaltation. It was like a symphony of great music, or the nobility of a stupendous mind laid bare; it was God up there, in His many moods. Serenity was spread in the middle heavens, blue, illimitable; and along to the east, three great clouds, like thoughts brooding over the destinies below, moved slowly toward the sea, so that great shadows filled those valleys. And the land that lay under all the other sky was gleaming and quivering with every color, as it were, clothed with the divine smile.

The wind, from the north, whereon floated the white birds of the smaller clouds, had no voice; for it was above all barriers, utterly free. Before Milton, turning his face to this wind, lay
the maze of the lower lands, with the misty greens, rose-pinks, and browns of the fields, and the white and gray dots and strokes of cottages and church towers, fading into the blue veil of distance, confined by a far range of hills. When he turned his back to the wind there was nothing but the restless surface of the moor, colored purplish-brown. On that untamed sea of graven wildness could be seen no ship of man, save one, on the far horizon — the grim hulk, Dartmoor prison. There was no sound, no scent, and it seemed to Milton as if his spirit had left his body, and become part of the solemnity of God. Yet, as he stood there, with his head bared to the wind, that strange smile which haunted him in moments of deep feeling showed that he had not surrendered to the Universal, that his own spirit was but being fortified, and that this was the true and secret source of his delight.

He lay down in a scoop of the stones. The sun entered there, but no wind, so that a dry, sweet scent exuded from the young shoots of heather. That warmth and perfume crept through the shield of his spirit, and stole into his blood; ardent images rose before him, the vision of an unending embrace. Out of an embrace sprang Life, out of that the World was made, this wonderful World, with its innumerable forms and natures — no two alike! And from him and her would spring forms to take their place in the great pattern! This seemed wonderful, and right—for they would be worthy forms, who would hand on great traditions! Then there broke on him one of those delirious waves of natural desire, against which he had so often fought, so often with great pain conquered. Thank God! An end to that was coming! He got up, and ran down hill, leaping over the stones, and the thicker clumps of heather. Anonyma, too, had been early astir, though she had gone late enough to bed. She dressed languidly, but very carefully, being one of those women who put on armor against Fate, because they are proud and dislike the thought that their sufferings should make others suffer, because their bodies are something rather sacred, having been given them in trust, to cause delight. When she had finished, she looked at herself in the glass rather more distrustfully than usual. She knew that her sort of woman was rather at a discount in these days, and being very sensitive, she was never content with her appearance, or her habits; yet she went on instinctively behaving in unsatisfactory ways. She incorrigibly loved to look as charming as she could, even if no one were going to see her; she never felt that she looked charming enough. She was, too, as Lady Casterley had guessed, the sort of woman who spoils men by being too nice to them; of no use to those who wish women to assert themselves, yet having a certain passive stoicism, very disconcerting. She was one of those women who have little power of initiative, yet will do what they are set to do with a thoroughness that would shame an initiator; who are temperamentally unable to beg anything of anybody, but require love as a plant requires water; who will give themselves completely, yet remain oddly incorruptible; one of those women who are, in a word, hopeless, and usually beloved of those who think them so. With all this, however, she was not quite what is called a 'sweet woman,' — a phrase she detested, — for there was in her a queer vein of gentle cynicism. She 'saw' with extraordinary clearness, as if she had been born in Italy and still carried that clear, dry atmosphere about her soul. There was no mysticism in her, and little aspir-
This morning, when she had made herself smell of geraniums, and fastened all the small contrivances that hold even the best of women together, she went downstairs to her little dining-room, set the spirit-lamp going, and taking up her newspaper, stood waiting to make tea.

It was the hour of the day most dear to her. If the dew had been brushed off her life, it was still there every morning on the face of nature, and on the faces of her flowers; there was before her all the pleasure of seeing how each of the little creatures in the garden had slept; how many children had been born since the dawn; who was ailing, and needed attention. There was also the feeling, which renews itself each morning in people who live lonely lives, that they are not lonely, until the day, wearing on, assures them that they are. Not that she was idle, for she had obtained through Courtier the work of reviewing music in a woman's paper, for which she was intuitively fitted. This, her flowers, her own music, and the affairs of certain families of cottagers, filled nearly all her time. And she asked no better fate than to have every minute occupied, having the passion for work that demanded no initiative natural to those with lazy minds.

Suddenly she dropped her newspaper, went to the bowl of flowers on the breakfast-table, and plucked forth two stalks of lavender; holding them away from her, she went out into the garden and flung them over the wall.

This strange immolation of those two poor sprigs, born so early, and gathered and placed there with such kind intention by her maid, seemed to all acts the least to be expected of one who hated to hurt people's feelings, and whose eyes always shone at the sight of flowers. But in truth the smell of lavender—that scent carried on her husband's handkerchief and clothes—still affected her so strongly that she could not bear to be in a room with it. As nothing else did, it brought before her one to live with whom it had slowly become torture. And, freed by that scent, the whole flood of memory broke in on her. The memory of three long years when her teeth had been set doggedly on her discovery that she was chained to unhappiness for life; the memory of the abrupt end, and of her creeping away to let her scorched nerves recover. Of how, during the first year of this release, that was not freedom, she had twice changed her abode, to get away from her own story—not because she was ashamed of it, but because it reminded her of wretchedness. Of how she had then come to Monkland, where the quiet life had slowly given her back elasticity. And then of her meeting with Milton; the unexpected delight of that companionship; the frank enjoyment of the first four months. And she remembered all her secret rejoicing, her silent identification of another life with her own, before she acknowledged or even suspected love. And then, three weeks ago, helping to tie up her roses, he had touched her, and she had known! Even now, until the night of Courtier's accident, she had not dared to realize. More concerned for him than for herself, she asked herself a thousand times if she had been to blame. She had let him grow fond of her, a woman out of court, a dead woman! Was it not an unpardonable sin? But surely that depended on what she was prepared to give! And she was ready to give everything, to ask for nothing. He knew her position, he had told her that he knew. In her love for him she gloriéd, would continue to glory; and suffer without regret.

Milton was right in believing that
the newspaper gossip was incapable of hurting her, though her reasons for being so impervious were not what he supposed. She was not, like him, secured from pain because the insinuation was mean or vulgar; it did not even occur to her that it was; it simply did not hurt her, because she would have gloried had it been true. In fact she was already so deeply Milton's property in spirit, that she was almost glad that they should assign him all the rest of her. But, for Milton's sake, she was disturbed to the soul. Had she not tarnished his shield in the eyes of men; and (for she was oddly practical) perhaps put back his career, who knew how many years! She sat down to drink her tea. Not being a crying woman, she suffered very quietly. She knew somehow that Milton would be coming to her, having that power of divining things before they happen, common to passive natures. She did not know at all what she should say to him when he did come. He could not care for her so much as she cared for him! He was a man; men soon forget! But he was not like most men. One could not look at his eyes without feeling that he could suffer terribly! Her own reputation concerned her not at all.

Life, and her clear way of looking at things, had brought her the conviction that to a woman the preciousness of her reputation was a fiction invented by men entirely for man's benefit; a second-hand fetish insidiously, inevitably set up by men for worship, in novels, plays, and law courts. Her instinct told her that men could not feel secure in the possession of their women unless they could believe that women set tremendous store by sexual reputation. What they wanted to believe, that they did believe. But she knew otherwise. Such great-minded women as she had met or read of, had always left on her the impression that reputation for them was a matter of the spirit, having little to do with sex. From her own feelings she knew that reputation, for a simple woman, meant to stand well in the eyes of him or her whom she loved best. For worldly women she had always noted that its value was not intrinsic, but commercial; not a crown of dignity, but just a marketable asset. And so she did not dread in the least what people might say of her friendship with Milton; nor did she feel at all that her indissoluble marriage forbade her loving him. She had secretly felt free as soon as she had discovered that she did not love her husband, but had gone on dutifully until the separation, from sheer passivity, and because it was against her nature to cause pain to any one. The man who was still her husband was now as dead to her as if he had never been born. She could not marry again, it was true; but she could and did love. If that love was to be starved and die away, it would not be because of any moral scruples.

She opened her paper languidly; and almost the first words she read, under the heading of 'Election News,' were these:—

'Apropos of the outrage on Mr. Courtier, we are requested to state that the lady who accompanied Lord Milton to the rescue of that gentleman was Mrs. Noel, wife of the Rev. Stephen Noel, the vicar of a parish in a Midland town.'

This dubious little daub of whitewash only brought a rather sad smile to her lips. She left her tea, and went out into the air. There at the gate was Milton, coming in. Her heart leaped, and all her soul rushed into her eyes. But she went forward quietly, and greeted him, as if nothing were out of the ordinary.

(To be continued.)
LYING LIKE TRUTH

BY MARGARET SHERWOOD

In turning over the few pieces of early fiction which have survived the wreck of things, one marvels constantly as to what it is that has preserved them, for, to the great limbo of ideas and emotions where that which has striven to be art has not yet come to be, prose fiction has, perhaps from the very elasticity of its form, contributed more than any other form of art. What right perception of life has found expression here, we ask, in taking up the unfor­ gotten novels; what fortunate accident of form has given such perception tangible shape, crystallizing experience into a fine definiteness of outer shape which keeps these tales from melting back, as so many thousand others have done, into the uncreated? Up to a certain point the question is not hard to answer, as we think of mere line and texture; beyond that it is mystery, as the ultimate charm of creative work must always be. As the line of immortal story-tellers files past, with Cervantes at the head, one can detect in each a certain keenness in observing human life, a certain sweetness in interpreting the bizarre spectacle, and a gift of presenting in very great detail this sane and balanced view of things.

Of Defoe it was said, in a phrase which admirably defines the true art of fiction, that he had the gift of ‘lying like truth,’ and Defoe has captivated the imagination of all generations between his time and ours. His was the art of making the unreal, perhaps even the impossible, more evident than that which happens before your very eyes, because amazing improbabilities are told with such close attention to immediate detail that you can but believe; and, by the side of his fictitious tales, newspaper accounts of actual happenings seem, in their sketchy presentation, unreal and improbable.

How many ways they had of ‘lying like truth,’ those earlier English writers of fiction! In Gulliver, the effect of reality is extraordinary, through the minute psychological record of every shade of perplexity, as the hero faces his astounding adventures among small people and great; while in Sir Charles Grandison we seem to share all phases of emotion of all the characters, for Richardson was as accurate an instrument as any lately invented by the psychologists to register the exact flutter of the human pulse. From that realism of petty, practical detail which delights us in Robinson Crusoe, from the crude rendering of emotion in Richardson’s work, down to the subtle intellectual processes of Meredith’s characters, one marvels at the many and the varied ways in which our novelists have learned to ‘lie like truth,’ making the very stuff of daily life visible and tangible, and tracing, thought by thought, the processes of the mind. As one ponders on the deeper aspects of the question, thinking of the inner truth or vision thus wrought out into concrete form, of Jane Austen’s finely balanced sense of things, of Thackeray’s pungent sweetness of interpretation, of Meredith’s penetrative wisdom, the sanity and depth of our elder novelists become
as true a measure of our later work as does their creative power or gift of presenting their ideas in concrete form.

Searching, among the novels of the last six months, for the truth that comes from close observation, one finds it nowhere more apparent than in Myra Kelly's *Little Aliens,* a book of tales, like her others, dealing with children of the East Side in New York. It was granted to this author, through her gift of insight, to become the interpreter of a generation of young Americans of alien blood and alien faiths, and it is largely to her sweet and sane sympathy that we owe our knowledge of how nearly they are kin to what is best and finest in us; how often they are, in their untutored gentleness, our betters. This author's gift of creeping to the very inner consciousness of these small folk is one not likely to be granted to another, and her early death is the more to be regretted as it means the loss of one who could help bridge the gulf between races. The humor and the pathos of the tales delight us, and the skill in rendering minute shades of thought and of feeling gives the work always high artistic veracity.

Close study, careful use of detail, are evinced in Alice Brown's *Country Neighbors,* and many faithful touches of description and characterization make time, place, and people real. One finds here a certain monotony of emotion, for the author, wisely perhaps, keeps to the minor key, and there is more suggestion of phases of life which her people have escaped, or have lived through long ago, than of those which they are living.

The same quiet sentiment and gentle humor that characterize these tales are found in her latest novel, *John Winterbourne's Family.* Here is free play of fancy, affectionate picturing of whimsical character, and a picturesque combination of homely New England experiences with hints of Greek myth. The book is longer and more elaborate than most of Miss Brown's tales, yet the gain in dramatic interest does not seem proportionate to the length, and the novel confirms the belief that she is at her best in writing short stories.

Searching further for those who can 'lie like truth,' we take up *The Depot Master,* by Joseph C. Lincoln. Here the homely sights and sounds of shore life are pictured, but, as the author turns over his stock-in-trade of old-sailor qualities and sailor words, one cannot help feeling a lack of freshness in the presentation. A certain zest and originality must go to the making of fiction that will live, and it is well not to use too often details used many times before. As one surveys the same articles cooking in the same utensils, the same nets drying on the shore, and listens to the same rustic expressions, the sky of New England seems unnecessarily contracted, and the thought suggests itself that possibly the material and the art of Myra Kelly point the way in which freshness may come back to our fiction, through the study of other nationalities coming into contact with our own.

Keeping in mind the one idea, the firmness and closeness of detail that bring in fiction an effect of reality, one finds cause for wonder in turning over the books of the season. More than one starts out admirably, giving the very stuff and substance of life, then falters into commonplace generalization, as, possibly, the author's mem-

---

1 *Little Aliens.* By MYRA KELLY. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons.
ory, and keen sense of childhood’s experiences, give way to fancy. *The Right Stuff*, for instance, by Ian Hay, is quite the right stuff in the first chapter and the last, vital, close to reality; but all between is the wrong stuff, a tale of society life in London, having no special charm, and bearing no trace of the first-hand knowledge and observation that mark the beginning and the end.

More deeply disappointing, because failing in more ways, is *Poppy*, by Cynthia Stockley, with its most interesting opening chapters. The very look of the sunburnt land of South Africa, with its still air, the bare ‘kopje,’ the mimosa trees, and the very soul of a child, hurt, tired, overworked, are revealed, and the reader feels that he is about to share a genuine record of human experience worth sharing. Then, suddenly, the tale loses its hold on the concrete, and turns into a bit of decadent literature, fortunately far less vivid than the early part, with one or two chapters which make one sorry to see upon the book the imprint of the fine old firm whose clean-minded literature was the solace of our childhood. As the new heroine with ‘tendrilly’ hair replaces the passionate child, we pass from the realm of real observation and real experience, and enter a made-up world, where much is generalized and much is borrowed. Luce Abinger is an absurd combination of Charlotte Bronte’s Mr. Rochester and Mrs. Voynich’s hero in *The Gadfly*. The manners of the former, the distorted face, the scar, the stammer of the latter, make up a rather formidable creature who possesses all gifts save that of reality, to quote I know not whom. Have our later novelists not patience enough to go on observing for themselves, that they must thus rifle earlier stores?

It is partly a lessening of this quality of close study which makes Miss Montgomery’s *Kilmeny* less appealing than *Anne of Green Gables*. There was a distinctness about the former, an artistic truth in the portrait of the quaint child with individual fancies. This story is pretty and fanciful, in the green and gray setting of a Prince Edward Island orchard, but vagueness replaces the close rendering of real things, and, in spite of the poetical touch, the tale does not hold the reader. Only the genuine poet, one to whom the invisible is more real than the visible, dare write the story ‘all made up of the poet’s brain.’

Something of the glamour attending the stirring tales of brave knights and lovely ladies attaches to Mr. Chambers’s story of the Civil War, *Ailsa Paige*. Highly spiced to suit the popular taste, both in the rendering of sentiment and in the presentation of the horrors of war, it betrays more effort to produce a sensation at all costs than to achieve a fine quality of artistic truth, and falls short of being among the best.

A new story by the author of *The Inner Shrine* is sure to rouse interest this year, if not next year or the next. This tale, like the earlier one, begins in a tensely dramatic situation, full of sensational elements; then drifts into a narrative whose chief interest lies in the character-development. This novel is, on the whole, better than the earlier one, though neither is of especially fine quality, and the character-study is none too profound. Both are full of what

---

might be called a ‘light seriousness,’ well fitted to make a popular appeal. Giving the life-history of a man wrongly accused of murder, and of the woman who loves him throughout, it employs somewhat hackneyed materials with a certain air of freshness. The heroine, in her scorn of man-made laws, and her deep insight into real laws of action, betrays more originality than does anything else in the book, but the hero’s character is so blurred and indefinite that her fine loyalty seems often to lack dramatic point. How far removed is most of the workmanship in the book from close picturing of reality! How evidently it lacks the specific touch that creates! It belongs with those bits of pottery whose edges begin to crumble before they leave the maker’s hand, and which slip back easily, after brief use, into the elements from which they emerged.

Careful study of local conditions, people, scenery, appears in more than one novel of the season. Cavanagh, Forest Ranger, brings to us something of the mountain heights, the clear air, the distances of the West. Roaring Fork, Nebraska, and the mountains that guard it are the scene of a tale full of picturesque and stirring incident, dealing with the struggle between the old West and the new, the lawlessness of the old order, and the fine patriotism that means obedience to law. Fierce struggles for land and pasture are depicted; murder, by supposed reputable citizens, of Mexican sheep-herders, carnage, recklessness, fidelity, perfidy, struggle in civic chaos; and athwart it all, embodiment of the nation’s determination that law shall prevail, rides Cavanagh, the Ranger. It is an interesting story, with a certain vitality, much realistic detail, and often beauty of line and color. Even if we find here no new and original nature-sense, no new interpretation of human character, there is a breeze-like quality of enthusiasm in the tale, and there is pleasure in sharing the wide spaces of the range.

Another local study appears in By Inheritance, by Octave Thanet, a story of the South. Despite its charm, it is frankly polemical, a plea against thrusting upon the Negro the white man’s lot, and everywhere, expressed and unexpressed, runs through it the thesis that, at any cost, the races must be kept distinct. The author has the genuine story-teller’s gift, and here artistic definiteness lends itself in unobtrusive ways to the interpretation of grave matters. This truth-telling observation might well give pause to far-away theorists and idealists, stoutly maintaining lofty abstract views upon a basis of invincible ignorance. The subsequent misery of the young colored man who was educated at Harvard does not, perhaps, convince the stubborn Northern mind that all purely intellectual education for the Negro is wrong; but the author brings, even to those who disagree with her, an uncomfortable sense that she knows more about some aspects of the matter than they do, and that those who plan for the future of this unfortunate race would do well to learn from those who have lived with it. Meanwhile, the book is an interesting example—in its record of actual word and phrase, act and thought, of the people it depicts—of ‘lying like truth.’

An unusual kind of reality may be found in The Thief of Virtue, by Eden Phillpotts. Looking back at the author’s earlier tales, one detects a growing subtlety in his peculiar identification of human lives with the life of nature.

---


3 The Thief of Virtue. By EDEN PHILLPOTTS. New York: The John Lane Company.
In this lingering study of experience, the little group of people of whom he writes are almost completely swayed by the same forces that dominate moor and peat and cloud, yet the act of wrong in which the book centres becomes sin because of dim spiritual forces, differentiating them from the earth to which they are closely akin. It is the story of one Henry Birdwood, whose slight grip on the things of the spirit is loosened by an act of passion and of revenge; of Philip Ouldsbroom, hero of the tale, a very incarnation of physical forces, who faces in bewilderment the tragic issues of life; and of his wife Unity, in whom natural instincts, greater than herself, work out transgression. The hero’s pathetic effort to father the child that he thinks his own makes one feel the depth of the natural tie, and realize anew how deeply rooted is human life in the soil.

This is a close rendering of human experience, ‘a dream of life mating with matter.’ It is not mere intellectual truth that is worked out, but organic truth, the facts of plant-life reproduced in human life, and all subdued to art. The tardy sense of wrongdoing, the lingering consciousness of reaping the fruits, are rendered with such an effect of reality, that you feel as if grass and rock were growing sentient. If Mr. Phillpotts takes you constantly ‘back to hours when mind was mud,’ he also carries you all the way from clod to rudimentary soul. It is this gleam of forces other than purely physical which differentiates his work from that of his master, Hardy, in whose novels man and his nature are identified with the soil, having a weed’s choice, no more. In *The Thief of Virtue* a slow evolution, reaching even to spirit, is suggested; and the very beauty and vastness of the moor, constantly kept before you, help bring before you something of Mother Nature’s final sweet philosophy in the harmony which works out from even the blunders and the sin. You are aware of ruined sheepfold, cromlech, menhir, of human life and of earlier life that have come and gone, and you share the gray and green ancient wisdom crowning the waste.

Yet the author’s art is often blurred, and in method he is sometimes one of the ‘Children of the Mist.’ At times he seems striving to reveal the lightning flash of soul through matter; at times the tale so wavers as the hero fumbles blindly along the ways of life, that the reader becomes as uncertain of the way as he, and wonders whether, after all, the author had the deep meaning divined earlier in the book. Yet Mr. Phillpotts’s work grows clearer as the years go on, his manner more masterly and more reserved. His style has richness and depth, often great beauty.

It has been, in many ways, an unfortunate year in the world of fiction. A number of so-called ‘genuinely American’ stories have appeared, in all their futile smartness of phrase and of adventure; the impossible has happened in that Mr. W. J. Locke has written a romance almost without charm; and Mrs. Gertrude Atherton has produced an epoch-making novel that places her, her admirers say, among the immortals. When Mr. Locke pauses to expound his peculiarly happy philosophy, which heretofore has seemed a divine accident, he destroys its potency, and Simon the Jester is a very tired jester, content to go labeled lest the hearers should not understand. As for Mrs. Atherton, there are immortals and immortals; Dante, it will be remembered, recognized several kinds. The four hundred and sixty closely printed pages of her *Tower of Ivory* tell

---

LYING LIKE TRUTH

the story of a young English diplomat who meets at the Bavarian court Margarethe Styr, an opera-singer, is interested in her, then marries a shallow young American girl, whom he finally deserts for Margarethe Styr.

The tale, wide in scope, is intended to be tremendous in motif, and has been so pronounced by more than one critic. It must be remembered, however, that a great part of our public, lashed by the scorn of many a cosmopolitan, Mrs. Atherton among them, would perhaps be ready to welcome as 'strong' any novel which presents a husband's desertion of his wife at her hour of supreme need of him. We should remember, however, that this act in itself does not constitute greatness, either in life or in fiction, and that to tell this tale so that it would rouse, in finer minds, anything except disgust, the power of a supremely great master of tragedy would be necessary. This power Mrs. Atherton does not possess. Now and then in literature appears a study of human experience which makes one feel the irresistible power of the great tides of life. From the old Tristram tale, down through some of the master dramas of the days of Elizabeth, to Tolstoi's Anna Karenina, the type is familiar, and we are indeed purified by pity and terror as we follow breathlessly the working of passion that is fate. We do not feel this here. The author fails to make the impelling force of passion real, and the tale turns, at the end, where its power should be greatest, into a revolting spectacle of cold-blooded brutality. There is little in the character of John Ordham, there is nothing in the march of events, which makes inevitable this ending when the wife and new-born child lie dead. When the hero goes to Paris, on his way to Margarethe Styr, instead of northward, as he had said, to his brother's sickbed, one cannot tell whether it is anger with his wife that makes him change his plans, or love for the other woman, or inability to manage the railway timetable. There is no possible reason why the singer should not have ridden her horse to death a few days earlier, and so have spared a deal of trouble. That inevitability which alone justifies such an ending is lacking both in character and in event.

This is preëminently the kind of fiction in which the second-rate will not do, and second-rate the book is, in management of motif, in character-delineation, and in style. The fine truth-telling of which we have been speaking is absent; here is none of the pitiless veracity in detail which gives Anna Karenina its peculiar power, nor is there that underlying sense, which the Russian novel shares with great tragedy, that artistic truth, in the last analysis, harmonizes with ethical truth. In The Tower of Ivory there is a remoteness about the characterization; the hero is vaguely and negatively done, and, in spite of all that is said about John Ordham, you do not at the end know him better than you know any self-centred and reticent English traveler with whom you may have shared a railway carriage. The minute rendering of character in thought and act which would make his manner of choice at the end seem inevitable is lacking, and one can but conclude that the author has not had the opportunity for close observation, from which a character-study can be built up point by point, and that she lacks the fine quality of penetrative imagination which can project a character in its wholeness to act in least things and in great as a personality.

The tale makes the impression of being morally and artistically underbred. This shows in the characterization, in the dramatic scenes, and in the style. 'She wept, she had hysterics, she bit
several handkerchiefs to pieces"; and again, 'She tore and gnawed her handkerchief until her gown was strewn with lint.' This seems an artistic as well as an economic extravagance. 'The handshake and smile, the challenging glance at herself, caused the depths of the desperate woman to swarm with fighting devils, rushing on their armors, and polishing their swords!' Poor lady! Surely here we are wandering out of the realm of tragedy, which this tale purports to be, into the region of melodrama.

The many ways in which the style of the book falls short of fineness might be instanced as a reason for doubting its immortality. It is possible to find ungrammatical sentences, but perhaps that is a minor point. English, wherein three adjectives are used where one would do, three phrases, where one would be far better, will, fortunately, not endure. Lengthy prose descriptions are added to the already complex texture of the Wagner drama, and Wagner dramas set to adjectives are hard to bear. A great theme should command something of the severity of the grand style, but there is nothing of that here, only a lashing and straining of language to an impotent fury of ink. The lack of fastidiousness in thought and in language would alone bar the book from the first rank. The constantly reiterated "revealing gown," and "a more perishing languor" might well date from the days of debased English and debased morals of the time of Charles II, while, 'If their brains were not in a state of toxic poisoning from this love secretion' betrays a vulgarity which could date only from our own century. Possibly all the points suggested in regard to the style could be summed up in one further quotation: 'But when the rich soil of a woman's nature, long covered with the volcanic ashes of old passions, is sprouting with the roses and the toadstools of a new passion — ' Ah, when that is happening, would it not be well perhaps to wait for a saner moment in the life of the heroine before writing a book?

This book, with its effort to be cosmopolitan in material, cosmopolitan in point of view, gives pause for thought. There has been of late much discussion by Mrs. Atherton and others of the narrow provinciality of our taste. Scoffed at for domesticity, timidity, innocence, and other defects, we are hastening to make good our lack, for, full of a sense of uncertainty as to right critical standards, we are greatly afraid of not being up-to-date in matters of culture. As the fashion of these later days points to decadent literature, literature in which the sins and shortcomings of humankind are dealt with admiringly, or flippantly, as the case may be, we strive to achieve a taste for it, and are greatly abashed when we cannot.

No race has ever achieved great literature by following foreign fashions; and a greater fear than the fear of not being up-to-date might well possess us, the fear of forgetting our own point of view, the fear of failing to find expression in literature for that which has been best and finest in our experience. Looking at the world's great pieces of fiction bequeathed to us by the past, one realizes that each, from whatever country, is fundamentally true to race-consciousness; each contains some fine rendering of the heart of life as this people has discovered it. Don Quixote is Spanish to the core; the very soul of the country is revealed here so clearly that, in chance meeting with a Spaniard of to-day, you understand him better for having known the Don. How essentially English are Gulliver and Robinson Crusoe! How vastly, in each case, the wonders gain because of the practical, stolid character of the hero who faces them! How Russian in every
fibre, un-English and un-French, is Anna Karenina! In each case the close rendering of an individual's sense of things, through this detailed 'lying like truth,' expresses also something of this people's peculiar contribution to human experience, and so takes on a larger meaning and a greater value.

Pondering this truth, one is inclined to take issue with Mrs. Atherton as regards both her theory and her practice. Our own tradition will serve us better as a starting-point than a borrowed one; it may be a poor thing, but it is our own, and it is our only legitimate basis for art. I do not mean that we should confine ourselves to American material or to American soil, but that we should not borrow a point of view, nor imitate the thought or the emotions of other peoples. I doubt if we shall ever be able to deal with the sins and the shortcomings of humankind admiringly or flippantly. There is, happily, enough of morality and of decency in our tradition to forbid our thinking this way, and our race-consciousness under all the shift and change of fashion is as true as is great drama to the underlying laws of life. As for studies of human passion, what American has done, or can do them, in the French way, the German way, the Russian way? It is well that our artists, for the most part, confine themselves to those phases of human life which they have had the opportunity to observe, those aspects of experience that they understand. Keen observation, close analysis, delicate psychological detail in dealing with moral and mental and physical dilemmas, one finds in the best of our fiction, and we have had more than one writer capable of telling a good story that is all story; but passion, simple and entire, has been greatly rendered and dramatically rendered by no American. William Dean Howells, Edith Wharton, Henry James, — the very names that stand highest on our brief roll of fame, — illustrate and prove the point; and the lesser American novelists would do well to avoid that of which our best and wisest have fought shy. Even Hawthorne, who comes nearest to passion-study in the one great romance which our country has produced, The Scarlet Letter, begins the tale at the point where the modern novelist would leave off — the moment when passion is over. How deeply, in its spiritual interpretation of experience, does The Scarlet Letter embody the soul of old New England! How inevitably, like an unerring finger-post, does it point the way in which our novelists must deal with these themes if they are to interpret our finer sense of things.

Singularly enough, the next book at hand is a satire, and an exceedingly clever one, on our American fear of not being abreast with the world in matters of culture. Franklin Winslow Kane is quite in line, in its fine analytical work wherein minute shades of individuality are recorded, with the best that has been achieved in American fiction. It has been written that the disciple shall not be greater than the master, yet there are moments when the pen of Anne Douglas Sedgwick weaves a more potent charm than that of Henry James. Her work, more restricted in range, is now and then, if one dare whisper it, keener in insight, while the incisive workmanship sometimes betrays by contrast the labyrinthine nothingnesses of the master's work in some of its lesser phases. With an almost uncanny insight into certain failings of humankind, this author combines unusual delicacy of perception of shades and values. Her American heroine, cultured far beyond her ability to receive culture, groping for standards, afraid of not showing the finest judg-

ments, might be regarded as a symbol of our national tendency to imitate in all matters of the mind.

'She had... so little stuff in her; it was as if she had to find it all the time in other things and people. She wants something, but she does n't know whether it's what other people want or what she wants, so that she can't want anything very definitely.' Her way of appealing to the English-woman for her opinion, changing her attitude toward her would-be lover, Kane, as she knows the other's esteem for him waxes or wanes, is a bit of character-delineation as subtle as it is painful, and the fashion in which the Bostonian settler of standards is betrayed as having none of her own is masterly.

There is here a keenness of insight that must hurt the author; if it were not for Kane, one might say that she was unsympathetic, and indeed one does not find here a tender Thackerayan sympathy with the very failings of mankind that are being exposed. As for the hero, he is done too much in extremes, being a shade too homely and a shade too good. We should feel more akin to him if he had some touch of inner defect to match the outer; there is a Grandisonian perfectness about him that irritates, and one regrets that there could not be as delicate a shading in this picture of extreme goodness as in the picture of feminine weakness.

Nowhere does Miss Sedgwick's skill show more clearly than in developing the predicaments of her plots from the inner characteristics of her people. The causal relationship between character and event is, of course, the final test of dramatic work, and this author has rather unusual power in tracing the flowing of will into action. The touch of character on character, the fine play of shifting emotions that result in choice are subtly rendered; and here the entanglements where the two sets of lovers weave and interweave dramatic complications bring a delight in the artistry to mingle with the human sadness at the pathos of it all.

Miss Sedgwick's style has always great charm in its clearness of stroke and its deftness of expression. Its distinction makes the English of many of the other books of the season seem either slipshod or tawdry. The intellectual and moral fastidiousness of the author result in a kind of work greatly needed in the America of to-day, and it will make for fine things, for in it life, character, and motive are held steadily to a standard of reality, of honesty, the 'comic spirit' working in sad sincerity, separating the true from the false, the honest from the dishonest, the fine from the less fine.

It is with a certain refreshment of spirit that one welcomes Enchanted Ground, by Harry James Smith, which brings with it a breath of fine, clear air from the New England hills. Something of the best that was in our older life is in this tale, set against a background of contemporary New York,—a sense of the worth of the struggle, of the greatness of the end. The workmanship is uneven; there is perhaps too much of that light sketchiness of method that characterizes many of our writers; but humor and pathos mingle in more than one episode in the book as naturally as they do in life, and talent is evinced which will doubtless work out in more sustained efforts. Above all, one feels thankful for an honest attempt to build up fiction upon our own, not upon borrowed, standards. The story is finely American, in the best sense of the word.

Mr. Robert Herrick's A Life for a Life is a book of large scope, and of

LYING LIKE TRUTH

815

serious interest. American in subject-
matter and in setting, it seems, at first
 glance, to contain much of our early
fine and stern idealism. It is an arraign-
ment of present social conditions in our
country, and, through the shifting
scenes of which Hugh Grant, the hero,
forms the shifting centre, our number-
less weaknesses are exposed: the luxury
of the rich, the misery of the poor, the
questionable rights of property, the
corruption of our banks, the many-
sided oppression of working women,
with emphasis on the way in which
they are mutilated by machinery and
driven on the streets, the dishonesty of
promoters, the venality of our courts
and of our national government, the
consciencelessness of universities, our
passion for intellectual fads, discord
between parents and children, between
husbands and wives, the selfishness
and lack of honor of both parties in
the labor controversy, the wrongs of our
tariff, the petty pilfering in our trade.

The accusations are true, and we
who live in a country which has pro-
mised a fairer hope to humankind can-
not hear too often, 'lest we forget,' a
recital of the countless ways in which
we have failed; but here too many
points are attacked at once. The real
general concentrates his forces; this is
a kind of guerrilla warfare all up and
down the line. One is reminded of the
little girl in a Southern mission
school who chose as the subject of an
essay, 'History, Geography, and the
Earth,' and began by saying, 'History,
Geography, and the Earth just do
go together.' So they do, but one is
occasionally singled out for special
attention. There is in A Life for a Life a Vic-
tor Hugo scope without a Victor Hugo
grip. So many and so various are the
themes discussed that all is blurred and
confused, and one wonders that a book
so apparently noble in motive can be so
singularly ineffective in result.

Possibly this comes, in part, from a
lack of the balance and sanity of judg-
ment that one finds in the great mas-
ters of fiction. Mr. Herrick has enum-
rated, in a series of episodes, nearly
all our sins, but, inasmuch as he is en-
deavoring to put in the whole, he ought,
in fairness, to admit that there is an-
other side. As one reads, one cannot
help feeling how incomparably potent
above a mountain of foreboding is a
grain of faith. That fire of the spirit
which thrills Victor Hugo when he pre-
sents human wrongs, that insistence
on the soul, is not here. There is not
enough resistance in the book; the nov-
elist, like his hero, Hugh Grant, goes
down too easily before the wrongs he
faces, and Hugh Grant sinks like a dis-
comfited marionette before the swords
of tin arrayed against him. He is no
fighter, and can tell us nothing of the
battle. Not thus did our ancestors
wrestle with Satan; they faced their
warfare as those who meant to win.
What if, after all, even in machine-rid-
den America, life be

just a stuff

To try the soul's strength on, educe the man?

Nowhere in this book is there any
dramatic presentation of the age-long
struggle wherein the Spirit is at strife,
for the acting forces are all on one side.
Only here and there some reflection
suggests chance vision of the light, and
a momentary sense of higher things,
which one wishes the author could
make integral. Note the fine passage
where, after the fire, Venable points
out the way in which, when trouble
comes, the spirit is released, and men
'become themselves, large and free,'
not the beast, but man emerging from
agony. If Mr. Herrick can see this
truth, if he can write The Master of the
Inn, one can but wish for him the
power to work out this finer vision in
his dramatic presentation of human
life.
There is, in truth, in his fiction more analytic than dramatic power, and he is more often the academic man searching for themes about which to write problem-novels than the man possessed by insight, conviction, emotion which he must voice. His work covers a large range of subjects, is extensive rather than intensive; and his novels, like the themes in this special book, succeed one another too rapidly. This one is half treatise, half story, wavering between nothingness and creation, in the limbo of uncreate art. Mr. Herrick tells much abstract truth, and it is perhaps profitable to read him, but artistic truth he does not tell in this book, wherein the somewhat vague characterization, the indefinite detail, fail to convince us of the reality of that concerning which he writes.

Oddly enough, this work of a professor of English betrays a most careless prose. Even if it stops short of being ungrammatical, it is often slipshod. His ubiquitous short sentence fails of the Hugo effect perhaps intended, and the constant use of the dash, with swift breaking of the thought, is most annoying. The disintegrated sentence becomes an all-too-fitting symbol of disintegrated thought and purpose.

Nathan Burke takes us back to days when machinery counted less in our lives than it does at present; when, possibly, the individual counted for more. It is refreshing to find a book which so contradicts the present trend of fiction, wherein most of our story-writers, adopting the pace set by the second-rate magazines, are eliminating every shade of meaning and of character-interpretation which do not bear on the next accident, and are producing work stripped of inner interest and of all psychological significance. There is an air of Olympic, or of Early Victorian, leisure about Nathan Burke, an old-fashioned tale which, in the manner of an elder day, follows the hero from boyhood, through all phases of his development, into ripened manhood. It deals with the growth of an Ohio lad during the years preceding the Mexican War, and portrays country life, and life in a small town, with close and excellent local color. The book has at the core a fine Americanism, far removed from the cheap vulgarities of Blaze Derringer, and the superficial smartness of The Fortune Hunter, and it makes one realize, with all the Spartan plainness of country life, its heroic and silent idealism.

This is the kind of interpretation of American life that we most need, not that which shouts our sins through the market-place, but that which erects above the market-place, for all men to see, the figure of one full of fine practicality, of humor, of humanness, yet incorruptible enough to shame the sin. It may be that this book will take its place among those pieces of fiction which, through masterly interpretation of an individual, have become the interpretation of the inner heart of a race. One takes it up and lays it down with a fresh sense of patriotism, remembering that this country which has produced corrupt politicians and conscienceless financiers has produced also Lincoln, and among host of those who share his integrity.

At first glance it would seem as if the author had chosen an unfortunate moment to depict. It would take genius to make the Mexican War interesting, yet that is what Miss Watts has done, and Nathan’s experiences here are as absorbing as are his earlier ones as a boy, grocer’s clerk, lawyer. Interesting


pictures are given of some of the early phases of life in this country; the career of the old uncle, George Marsh, is especially notable, in showing how a shrewd type of American was made out of Englishmen by the necessities and the opportunities of frontier life. The story is firm in texture, real in its solidarity, with a Thackerayian power of making you feel the complexities of a social community, 'the boundaries wherein life inheres.' There is here a most unfeminine thoroughness in attention to detail, and the slight happenings that give fine shades of meaning are recorded as the story meanders on, ignoring sensational incident, slowly and surely developing the characters. Nathan, Mrs. Ducey, Francie, and the weakling George, stand out with great distinctness, wearing that lifelike air of reality which some of our earlier English novelists could create, and which makes most of the people in the fiction of to-day seem to have been made, like paper-dolls, in two dimensions only. There is, too, about this novel, a masculine breadth of sympathy and an underlying sweetness in interpreting human nature which go far in giving the tale the indefinable quality that endures.

The most curious thing about Nathan Burke is the way in which it is haunted by Thackeray. Rarely is an author's way of perceiving human life so inspired by an earlier thinker, the very tricks and turns of thought, as well as of expression, being like Thackeray. It is as if this later writer's eyes had been opened by the former to the meaning of the human spectacle, and she must forever after see in something of his way. The influence shows most clearly in the minor characters: Jim is an Americanized Warrington; Mary Sharpless is Thackeray's sylph type; Francie is a younger sister of Amelia. Certain scenes are too nearly like some of those created by the great Englishman, notably those about Jim's sick-bed, recalling in matter and in manner the illness of Pendennis, with his mother and Laura at his side; while whole paragraphs of reflection sound like Thackeray's very own. The odd thing about this imitation is that one does not resent it, though it would seem wiser for the author to outgrow it; it is a very fresh and vital perception of life which here borrows much of another's manner, and even when the cadence of the sentences makes one feel that he is listening to the master's voice, it seems only as if a beloved grandchild had inherited something of the ancestor's very gift.

Even with the admission that the author has not yet quite found her own manner, Nathan Burke must be pronounced the best novel in the pile of fiction of the last half-year. Setting aside for the moment the deeper aspects of the story, the sweetness and the sanity of its interpretation of life, and coming back to the humbler task with which we started out, we realize that Miss Watts's gift for close and realistic work is remarkable. Detail is quietly given, not with the air of the writer of treatises, alert for fact wherever to prove abstract statements, nor with the self-conscious manner of the professional novelist, industriously searching for touches wherewith to embellish certain points in the story, but with an exceeding naturalness, as of life itself. Here is a gift which cannot be taught; it comes by divine right, and it is rare. One cannot at this moment ask, for American fiction, anything better than that Miss Watts will go on interpreting other individuals and other periods, and, in the deeper, inner sense, as in that relating to outer fact, 'lying like truth.'
XI. THE RESULTS OF IMPEACHMENT

[The Senate set aside Monday, May 11, as a day of deliberation. Proceedings were secret, but the discussion was too momentous not to leak out.]

Monday, May 11, 1868.

Dixon came in yesterday. Has heard the President intends to resign, if it shall be clearly ascertained that he will be convicted. Told him I gave the rumor no credit, and he said he would not, but that the President once made a remark which the rumor had brought strong to his mind. In an interview with the President on Saturday, he told Dixon he wished to know with certainty the result on Monday. ‘Why on Monday,’ said Dixon to me, ‘unless he has an object in view.’

The afternoon and evening have been exciting. The Senatorial court sat to-day with closed doors, the members expressing and discussing their views on the articles of impeachment. As they made their speeches, respectively, their opinions got outside the doors. Sherman declared himself opposed to the first article, but would vote for the second. In other words the President had the right to remove Stanton, but no right to order another to discharge the duties. Poor Sherman. He thinks the people fools; they know him better than he does them.

Grimes boldly denounced all the articles, and the whole proceeding. Of course he received the indignant censure of all radicals; but Trumbull and Fessenden, who followed later, came in for even more violent denunciation, and more wrathful abuse.

This evening the radicals are greatly crestfallen, and have hardly a hope, while their opponents can scarcely restrain their elated feelings over the probable defeat of an infamous and dastardly conspiracy. A marvellous change has come over both parties.

McCulloch came in overjoyed, and wished me to go with him to the President’s. We found he had all the news, but was calm, though gratified. He showed us the notes he had from time to time received through the p. m. and evening.

Groesbeck soon came in, said the work was accomplished, but there must be no exulting outbreak. Both he and McCulloch declare there is no question of acquittal. Randall soon joined us, and is even more sanguine, says the vote will stand at least 22 to 32; likely better than that. I would rather see the votes, though I have no cause to question his accuracy.

The Senate is in session this evening; and will be, probably, most of the night. A motion has been made to reconsider the ordering the vote to be taken to-morrow, but failed. Still I am apprehensive. The radicals have

818

1 Copyright, 1910, by Edgar T. Welles.
a majority and are alarmed, for there are some who refuse to be disciplined into doing a wrong act.

**Tuesday, May 12, 1868.**

The radicals, fearful of the result of the vote which they had ordered should this day be taken on impeachment, have postponed the question until next Saturday. The excuse for this is the illness of Howard, one of their members, who is said to be delirious,— the brain fever. I suppose he is really ill, though many think not. Had it been one of the Senators friendly to the President, there would have been no four days' postponement,— not even with Howard's sickness, had they been limited to a two-thirds vote. When Attorney-General Stanbery was taken ill, the leading radicals would not consent to delay a day, although he was the principal counsel of the President.

The postponement did not greatly surprise me. It required only a majority vote, and very likely a still further postponement will take place, if the Senatorial conspirators have not sufficient force to convict. There is little honor, justice, or truth with the impeaching judges. If by any trick or subterfuge they can succeed, the radicals will not consent to delay a day, although he was the principal counsel of the President.

Great consternation prevails among the radical impeachers, who have never permitted themselves to doubt for a moment the conviction of the President whether guilty or not. It was a foregone conclusion, a party decree. Any one who disobeyed was to be denounced. Such men as the late Assistant Secretary of the Treasury, Chandler, are almost frantic. I have long assured McCulloch that Chandler was playing a double game and deceiving him; but McCulloch was incredulous, and retained him long in office.

**Thursday, May 14, 1868.**

One of the tricks of the whippers-in to influence the doubtful Senators is to send abroad for letters and telegrams favoring and craving impeachment in order to sustain the party; to get members of the House to call on the Senators and urge them to vote to convict, right or wrong; and in every possible way, by extra means, to extort a decision adverse to the President. This monstrous prostitution of the conspirators is acquiesced in by the radicals, who seem to think it proper, so utterly are they demoralized; and men making pretensions to character participate in the abuse, Butler, Stevens, and men like them taking advantage of prejudices and as yet unforgiving hate growing out of the war. They do not attempt to cover up intended villainy. One of the schemes now on foot is to admit the bogus Senators elected under the bogus constitutions, which the carpet-baggers aided by Negroes under military dictation have imposed on the Southern States. Strengthened in numbers by these interlopers, they hope to carry conviction.

How long can a government stand which is in the hands of such profligate and unprincipled wretches?

Grimes is no better. I fear the worst. Still I hope he may recover, and that soon. But he is of a family subject, I am told, to sudden death, and has himself been apprehensive that such might be his fate. It was this, I am informed, which led him to one of the reasons to decline a re-election. Howard is reported better. Conflicting rumors and opinions prevail in regard to the final result of impeachment. I apprehend but little is known, and nothing with certainty. The doubtful men do not avow themselves, which, I think, is
favorable to the President, and the impeachers display distrust and weakness. Still their efforts are unceasing and almost superhuman. But some of the more considerate journals, such as the New York Evening Post, Chicago Tribune, etc., rebuke the violent. The thinking and reflecting portion of the country, even Republicans, show symptoms of revolt against the conspiracy.

*Friday, May 15, 1868.*

The managers of the impeachment, on the part of the House, have summoned witnesses before them to testify in regard to the views and opinions of the Senators and the President. This wholly illegal and unauthorized inquisition by this presuming and usurping House shows the spirit which prevails, and how personal rights are disregarded. In a very short time, these men, if not checked, would break up the foundations of the government and of the whole social system. Strange that such men should get the ascendancy over their associates, but it is by party organization and discipline, through secret caucuses, and the tyranny imposed by the majority rule, sharpened by the angry remnants of the rebellion, which still linger and compel the timid, passive, and obedient, to violate law, constitution, equity, justice, morality, right, and any and all the fundamental principles of government. Abject subserviency!

A few matters of current interest were disposed of in Cabinet. Some conversation on the topic which comes up in every meeting of two or more, viz.: impeachment. The same general confidence was expressed by Seward, McCulloch, and Randall of acquittal whenever a vote shall be taken, but there is doubt whether another postponement will not take place to-morrow. It is a question whether the sick men will be then in attendance. Dr. H[orwitz], his physician, tells me that Grimes will ride up though at some risk, if the vote is to be taken.

I do not yet get from my associates who express themselves so confidently any positive assurance of seven Senators from the Republicans. We can count up pretty surely five, perhaps six, but where and who is the seventh or eighth? Is Anthony, or Sprague, certain for acquittal? Pretty certain, at least on most of the articles. How stands Frelinghuysen? How Van Winkle, and Willey? How is Ross, and how are Corbett and Cole? Not one is vouched for when pruned down, though there seems a general impression that Van Winkle and Fowler may be depended upon.

To me the result looks exceedingly doubtful, although I have an inward faith that Providence will not permit so great a wrong or outrage as conviction to be committed. There is some good sense, some self-respect, some integrity and patriotism remaining among a few — some of the radicals even, as we see by the course pursued by Grimes and others. These Senators are being vilified and denounced with unsparing malignity by leading radical persons, and politicians, who assume to dictate to them what the party demands should be their vote or judgment in this case. For a conscientious discharge of their official duty, and a regard for their oaths, the ablest Senators of long experience are assailed with bitterness, as apostates and renegades, by the Secretary of the Senate Forney through his two papers, and by others.

*Saturday, May 16, 1868.*

The day had been one of excitement. Such was the outside pressure and such the confidence of the radical majority after many secret meetings and much caucus discipline, that the Senate was brought to a vote on impeachment.
There has been constant caucusing daily, and twice a day, by these triers — these judges — since Tuesday. Letters and telegrams have been pouring in, especially to the doubtful and so-called recreant Senators, all prompted from here. Schenck, Chairman of Ways and Means in the House and of the Congressional Radical Committee, has sent off telegrams, — it is reported a hundred,—calling for instructions from the Loyal League to influence the Senatorial judges. Governor Burnside, the weak and feeble general whose silly and incompetent orders at Fredericksburg caused the slaughter of 50,000 men, responded to Schenck, whose telegram was published in R. I., and another [identical] verbatim, in West Virginia. They show beyond doubt that public opinion is manufactured in Washington by the conspirators.

The caucusing of radical Senators was held yesterday at Senator Pomeroy’s, called by Theo. Tilton, a whipper-in of impeachment, the first at noon, the other in the evening. At this last, the members became satisfied under the sanguine representations of Tilton they would succeed on the eleventh article, provided that should be put first.

Judge Harris of Albany, who called on me this morning on business, said he met Van Horn, Representative from New York, who informed him the vote on impeachment would be taken today. They could not afford to delay longer. The necessities of the country, and the cause of the party, required immediate action.

At twelve-thirty I went to the President’s. McCulloch was there, and a messenger with a telegram entered as I did. The telegram stated a vote on the eleventh article had been taken, and the President was acquitted. Soon after, Edgar ¹ came in with the particulars on that vote, which had been made the test, and on which the radicals considered themselves strongest. It was the sheet-anchor of Stevens.

The Senate was full, so far as the usurpers have permitted, and the vote was 35 to 19. Seven Republicans voted with the Democrats. Ross, who had been less strongly relied upon than some others, voted for acquittal, while Willey voted guilty. This last was quite a disappointment to the President. He had also hoped for Anthony and Sprague, and was not without hope of Corbett and Cole.

Willey, after being badgered and disciplined to decide against his judgment, at a late hour last night agreed to vote for the eleventh article, which was one reason for reversing the order and making it the first. Ross, it is said, had promised he would go for impeachment, basing his action on the first article, which was the basis for the movement. This, however, he did not communicate, but what he said relieved him from further importunity, and the great effort was made upon Willey.

Bishop Simpson, the high priest of the Methodists, and a sectarian politician of great shrewdness and ability, had brought his clerical and church influence to bear upon Willey through Harlan, the Methodist elder and organ in the Senate. While Willey’s vote disappointed the Democrats, the vote of Ross disappointed the radicals.

When the result was known, Williams of Oregon, a third-rate lawyer who got into the Senate from that remote State, moved a postponement of further proceedings until the 26th inst. The Chief Justice declared this not in order, but his decision was overruled by the majority, on an appeal taken on motion of Conness, a man of about the capacity of Williams. Rules, orders, regulations are wholly discarded and disregarded by the radical revolution-

¹ Edgar T. Welles, son of the Secretary.
ists. Their getting together in caucus, on a judicial question, is a specimen of radical policy, character, integrity, and sense of duty.

[Seven Republicans voted for acquittal on the crucial article: Fessenden, Fowler, Grimes, Henderson, Ross, Trumbull, and Van Winkle.]

Monday, May 18, 1868.

The wrath of the conspirators and their creatures the radicals continues with little abatement, but it has, so far as Senators are concerned, turned most vindictively on Ross, who is their latest disappointment. There is, however, a determination on the part of the leaders to formally expel the recreants from their party, and to do this at their Chicago Convention. But for the great folly here, I should hardly believe such folly there.

As regards the seven Senators themselves, I have doubts. They are intelligent, and, I think, conscientious, but it remains to be seen whether they will have the firmness and moral courage to maintain their position independently through the fiery conflict in the near future. Whatever may be the doings at Chicago, these Senators are marked and spotted men so far as the radicals are concerned. Yet I am inclined to think that some of them flatter themselves they have not lost caste, that they will regain their party standing by being more radical than their party. A shallow delusion, which other men, their equals, have fallen into before them.

Senator Trumbull has made haste to report the bogus constitution of Arkansas with all its enormities, in order to demonstrate his radical fidelity. Dr. Horwitz tells me that in an interview at Grimes' room with Trumbull, Grimes expressed some concern or made some enquiry in regard to this movement, when Trumbull said it was for effect, that the President would let it slide, with a protest, perhaps, and that they [who are] now called the apostates would get the inside track on reconstruction, and thus prove themselves the most skilful managers. I asked Dr. Horwitz if they deceived themselves by believing the President would in any way assent to such a scheme. He says Trumbull seemed to so consider. These men do not know the President. There are rumors, asserted with great positiveness and apparent sincerity, that when impeachment is disposed of, there is to be a renovation or a reorganization of the Cabinet. It is too late to be productive of any good if attempted, and there is no probability that it will be attempted. Whether the rumor is set afloat by the radicals to take off the sharp edge of their disappointment, or by zealous friends of the President to conciliate the radicals and help over the trial next week, the 26th, I know not; nor is it of any consequence.

I called this evening on Senator Grimes, and felt sad to see him so afflicted, yet gratified to find him so cheerful and his mind so clear and vigorous. It is a great public calamity that he should have been stricken down at this time when his services are so much wanted. A number came in while we were there, too many I thought, among them Fessenden whom I was glad to meet. There is great friendship between him and Grimes. Both of them smart under the attacks which are made upon them, and each tells me he is in daily receipt of atrocious letters. These they wisely cast aside and destroy without reading more than what is sufficient to know their contents. Pike, who came in later, had some talk in defense of impeachment. Said he took a different view from Grimes and others. He was for removing the President without re-
A DIARY OF THE RECONSTRUCTION PERIOD

Ross is abused most. He is to be investigated by the House, or his acts are, and the Senate will submit to the indignity. I have no idea that there has been any corruption as is insinuated and asserted. It is claimed he was pledged, that he has broken his promise, etc. Who tampered with him? Who got his pledge? Who received his promise in advance to give judgment? The enemies of the President who are going to investigate Ross's conduct. The managers are sitting as a committee to investigate the Senators under authority of the House, and Butler, vile and unscrupulous, is calling men before him and compelling them to disclose their private affairs. Last night he spent several hours at Jay Cooke's bank, overhauling private accounts. These outrages are tamely submitted to, and are justified and upheld by radical legislators, patriots, and statesmen. Heaven save the mark!

Tuesday, May 19, 1868.

The Senate adjourned over to Thursday, and will then do nothing until their friends get through at Chicago and return,—in other words, not till the 26th inst., when impeachment will be again taken up, for I do not believe the reckless men, the real conspirators, intend to give up the question — though the sensible men of their party wish it. Threats and vengeance are abundant against the seven 'recreants,' and thunders are threatened from Chicago; but better counsels will be likely to prevail; not better feeling, for there is intense, and, for the present at least, unforgiving hate by the conspirators towards them.

Our friends in the Cabinet pronounce impeachment dead. I prefer to see the vote. One man would have turned the scale on Saturday. How he will vote on the 26th remains to be seen. It is a thread on which the result hangs.

Wednesday, May 20, 1868.

Senator Henderson went before one of the House committees and submitted to impertinent interrogatories, but refused to go before Butler and the Impeachment Managers. Private individuals do not get off so easily. There is a perfect inquisition by Butler and the chief conspirators, when individual rights are stricken down, and the outrage is sanctioned and enforced by this radical Congress. The mass of telegrams sent by the public in confidence has been seized by these Inquisitors. Men are required to tell how they expended their money, what were their pecuniary transactions, and also explain their correspondence. Nothing is private, nothing sacred.

Thursday, May 21, 1868.

The Chicago Convention is the sensation of the day. As Grant is to be nominated President, the scuffle is over.
the Vice-Presidency. Wade, Colfax, Wilson, Fenton, and Hamlin are the candidates, with little disposition on the part of either to give way to the other. There is not much to be said in favor of either. Wade has become demoralized, and is not the plain, single-minded, honest, unambitious man he was a few years since. His employment as one of the Committee on the Conduct of the War, his association with Stanton who was indifferent and regardless of individual rights, and with Chandler, have blunted the better feelings, affected the habits, and tainted the principles of bluff old Ben Wade.

Friday, May 22, 1868.

In the scuffle at Chicago, little man Colfax¹ beat his competitors, and on the fifth ballot was put on the ticket with Grant. There was some manufactured enthusiasm in the Convention, but very little earnest feeling; none for country, but calculations for party. Grant's name is not magnetic, while Colfax has a feeble and superficial hold on sound and enduring public opinion. The candidates were serenaded this evening, but the attendance was slight. Colfax lives near my house and I could at my window hear his speech.

The Impeachment Managers are prosecuting their inquisitorial enquiries in the basement of the Capitol, and the public are submitting to the outrage with a tameness that is surprising. Outrages are so frequent and enormous, however, that the people look with indifference, and even composure, on new villainies. Reckless and lawless men like Stevens and Butler, clothed with authority, are ready to abuse it and trample down the Constitution, and law, and individual rights. Their party associates do not object, but lend themselves to the proceeding, provided the outrages and abuses are directed toward their political opponents. These things cannot be long continued, but may be submitted to until the grievance becomes intolerable. Strange how a few bad men in [high] position, sustained by party, can damage society, pervert government, and inflict disorder and evil upon a country.

Monday, May 25, 1868.

There is a deep feeling but no noisy excitement on the subject of impeachment. There is caucusing and canvassing among the radical Senators for conviction, but it is not allowable for any two men to converse on the subject of acquittal. Butler, violent, cunning, unscrupulous, devilish, has control of the managers and of the House, and is carrying on an extraordinary game of inquisitorial prosecution and persecution. In view of the action of the Court to-morrow, he made a partial report to-day of broken testimony from several witnesses that the Inquisitors had before them. It made, as intended, something of a sensation, and may, as intended, lead to a further postponement. This seems the present object; but there are some radicals, in the court and out of it, who wish this matter brought to a conclusion, and they may, united to the anti-impeachers, be able to bring on a decision, when the facts and truth, now withheld, may to some extent appear. It is, however, hardly probable, for the party discipline is strong and serenely hostile to truth.

The impression among all parties is that there will be an acquittal.

Tuesday, May 26, 1868.

The radical Senators held a caucus this morning and resolved to postpone further voting on impeachment for four weeks. But all their number did not attend, and no one of the seven 'recreants' was invited. The result was, that the extreme radicals could not

¹ Schuyler Colfax, Speaker.
carry all their friends with them, and after several votes the conclusion was to come to a decision. But here again the indecency and partisanship of the Senatorial impecators appeared. Williams of Oregon moved to take the vote on the second article instead of the first, and the motion was of course carried. Ross had, on matters of postponement, voted with his party through the morning, but when the test came on the second article, and excitement was high, the attention of Senators, spectators, and all concentrated on him, and he in the hush and stillness that prevailed said, 'Not guilty.' A sense of relief to some, and of wrath to others, was perceptible.

It was Cabinet day, and a telegram brought us word promptly of every motion made, and every vote that was taken. We had considered matters pretty secure, when word reached us that Ross was voting with the radicals. This was for a few minutes a damper, but the next telegram announced the vote on the second article to be the same as it was on the eleventh, an acquittal. This was followed by a like vote on the third article, and this by an abandonment of the case, and an adjournment of the court, sine die.

The Cabinet were all present with the President when the various votes were announced. His countenance lightened up and showed a pleasant and satisfied smile, but the same calm, quiet composure remained. He had never believed otherwise than in acquittal.

Butler's report yesterday is printed. It is artful and malicious. Only such testimony or parts of testimony as he and his radical associates choose to disclose is brought out. There is no member not of radical views on the Committee, and the managers can therefore distort, pervert, and falsify to any extent; and Butler and most of the managers are not nice in their means. By seizing the telegraphic despatches, these unscrupulous men have obtained a clue to the transactions of every person who trusted to that means of communication on any subject in those days, and finding many things to them inexplicable, they have formed their own conclusions, often erroneous and mere fallacies. All the despatches which are private and have to them a suspicious appearance and [those] they cannot understand or explain, they charge to impeachment. The lobby-men, claim-agents, gold-gamblers and the whiskey ring, who gather about Congress, like buzzards around carrion, use the telegraph extensively, and the managers have, I doubt not, thrust their noses into the nests of these unclean birds. Not unlikely there were large bets and stock-gambling on the result of the trial, and this flock like others entered into speculation and wagers, and had their feelings and purses enlisted. Some of them may have tried to seduce moneyed fools to make them advances for improper purposes, and some may have used impeachment as a blind to cover other operations. But, neither the President, nor do I believe any one of the seven Senators who refused to go with their party for conviction, gave or received one cent for their vote. No intelligent, honest, candid man, who regarded his oath, would have voted otherwise than these seven Senators. Those Senators who voted for conviction are either partisan knaves, or weak, timid blockheads, the tools of knaves. There is not a man among them who is not conscious that he is guilty of wrong in the vote he has given.

Wednesday, May 27, 1868.

The Chicago nominations create no enthusiasm. Neither Grant nor Colfax has the ability or power to magnetize the people. Grant has lost moral
strength by his untruthfulness, and Colfax is very weak and superficial. Stanton has cleared out of the War Department mad, and 'relinquished' all to Asst. Adjt. General Townsend. Last August he defied the President and refused, for the public good, to resign when requested, and five months since he crawled back into the Department and has held on to the place under Senatorial sanction, without discharging its duties, or advising or communicating with the President or any member of the administration. He was told to 'stick,' and the public business has in consequence been obstructed, the government and country have been subjected to great inconvenience and loss, and lo! the result. He goes out without respect, except on the part of ignorant and knavish partisans. His administration of the War Department has been wastefully extravagant and a great affliction to the country.

Stanton has executive ability, energy and bluster. He is imperious to inferiors, and abject to superiors. Wanting in sincerity, given to duplicity, and with a taste for intrigue, he has been deep in the conspiracy and one of the chief instigators of the outrageous proceedings of Congress, a secret opponent of the President’s from the commencement of his administration. A host of puffers and toadies have ministered to his vanity by giving him undue praise, and Seward made himself ridiculous by lauding him as ‘Stanton the Divine,’ ‘Carnot of the War.’ His administration of the War Department cost the country, unnecessarily, untold millions of money, and the loss of thousands of lives. There was some efficiency, but it was not always well directed.

Thursday, May 28, 1868.

There are strange, but almost positive rumors of resignations by Randall, Seward, and others. I am incredulous, — not prepared to believe them. The nomination of General Schofield to be Secretary of War in place of Stanton removed, which the President sent in some time since, does not get through the Senate. The extremists do not like to say by their votes [that] Stanton [is] removed; he was, when Schofield was nominated, holding the place with their sanction. He has since ‘relinquished’ the office. I asked the President if he thought Schofield reliable. He said it depended on the turn things might take.

Friday, June 5, 1868.

The Senate, in its spite, has rejected the nomination of Mr. Stanbery as Attorney-General. There is in this rejection a factious and partisan exhibition by Senators which all good men must regret to witness. I know not the vote, but am unwilling to believe that some of the better class of radical Senators could have been guilty of so unworthy an act. Yet after the result of the impeachment and the proceedings which took place at the trial I can believe almost anything of that body. It will not surprise me greatly if Trumbull opposed the confirmation, and perhaps others who voted to acquit the President, but I hope not. Some of them, and I think Trumbull in particular, are extremely desirous to reinstate themselves in their party, and therefore in matters of party go with the extremists. It is a mistake, as they will learn.

Wednesday, June 24, 1868.

The President has nominated Mr. Evarts to be Attorney-General. It is doubtful whether he will be confirmed and yet there is no reason why he should not be. I am surprised that the President should nominate him, and surprised that he should accept the office. But the finger of Seward is in this. As a lawyer Mr. [Evarts] is at the head of the bar; as a politician he is the op-
posite of the President. He can, however, accommodate himself very readily to any party and any set of principles, views them much as he does his clients. The Senate might confirm him without question, for he has avowed himself a Radical and opposed to the President’s policy, although he was one of his counsel in the impeachment case.

*Wednesday, July 1, 1868.*

Much confusion prevails among Democrats relative to a candidate for President. Delegates to the Convention which meets at New York on the 4th, and many who are not delegates, have passed through Washington. Others are now here. The aspect of things does not please me. There has been mismanagement and weakness in New York, and little vigor or right intention anywhere. A personal demonstration, and extremely partisan, too, has been made for Pendleton, who will probably have the largest vote of any candidate at the commencement, but who will not be allowed to be nominated.

Chase, who is conspicuous as an opponent of the Democrats, as a Negro-suffragist, and until recently as a reconstructionist, is strongly pressed. The New Yorkers appear to have surrendered all principle in a feeble, sprawling anxiety to triumph, and will thereby endanger success. Possibly they have overmanaged in regard to Pendleton, who has been fostered as an auxiliary, merely, to New York.

The President, I perceive, has strong hopes of a nomination. But what he might have made a certainty is, by himself and his course, placed beyond the confines of possibility. He has said nothing to me direct, and I am glad of it, for it would be a subject of extreme embarrassment to me.

[General] Hancock seems a fair man. I know not his mental strength, but have a favorable opinion of it. In many respects he would make a good candidate.

*Tuesday, July 7, 1868.*

While at the President’s, two telegrams were received from the Convention in New York, stating the result of the ballots to nominate candidate for President. Pendleton leads, as was expected, and the President was next, which was not expected. Most of his votes must have been from the South. The vote of New York was given for Sanford E. Church. This, I told those present, was a blind and meant Seymour.

*Thursday, July 9, 1868.*

Horatio Seymour and F. P. Blair, Jr., were nominated President and Vice-President at New York. Ohio dropped Pendleton and went unanimously for Seymour. This was followed by other States successively, ending in a unanimous vote. 'A spontaneous movement,' say Seymour's friends, 'unexpected,' a 'general recognition of the first statesman in the country,' etc., with much similar nonsense.

The threatened demonstration for Chase appears to have alarmed the Pendletonians, who dislike him. All worked as New York intended. The friends of Pendleton were unwilling, I judge, that Chase, Hendricks, or any Western man should be selected, lest it might interfere with Pendleton's future prospects. We shall know more in a day or two.

I do not consider the nomination a fortunate one for success or for results. Seymour has intellect, but not courage. His partyism predominates over patriotism. His nomination has been effected by duplicity, deceit, cunning management, and sharp scheming. He is a favorite leader of the Marcy school of Democrats in New York, if not of the Van B[uren].

A general feeling of disappointment
will prevail on the first reception of the nomination, discouraging to Union men, but this will be likely to give way in the exciting election contest to the great questions involved. The radicals will take courage for a moment from the mistakes of the Democrats.

I was at the President's when the telegram announcing Seymour's nomination was received. The President was calm and exhibited very little emotion, but I could see he was disturbed and disappointed. He evidently had considerable expectation.

The nomination of Blair with Seymour gives a ticket which is not homogeneous. Blair is bold, resolute, and determined; has sagacity as well as will.

*Friday, July 10, 1868.*

The President was, I thought, more affected to-day than yesterday, but was quite reticent on the nominations. McCulloch and Browning expressed, and evidently felt great dissatisfaction, — said Seymour was, next Pendleton, the worst selection which could have been made. I said he was not, save in financial matters, preferable to Pendleton. That P[endleton], though a demagogue, had played no double game, or cheated and bamboozled his friends, but Seymour and the New York managers had.

*(To be continued.)*

ARASH-HO'O'E

BY ARTHUR COLTON

I

It was eight o'clock of a December evening. Mr. Todd's feet, which had been creaking on the wheel-hardened snow, now made no noise in the soft whiteness toward Rosina's gate. The night was still, brilliant, tingling. So he came with muffled steps to Rosina's gate.

Suddenly the stillness was shattered by a shout behind him, a roar and a wail, a rending burst followed by a cry, that went yearning up into the night toward the critical stars and the cold, silvery dark concave of sky, as if to symbolize the impetuous onrush of human life and its high, its unattaining aspirations.

'Arash-ho'o'e!'

'Berry!' said Mr. Todd mechanically, and paused with his hand on Rosina's gate. 'He's sneezing on the bridge.'

Mr. Berry was a miller by trade. As he passed to and fro between the millhouse and the village, he always sneezed in crossing the bridge. There was an association fixed in habit, some mystical link between the mind and the mucous membrane, some mechanism that acted with precision and certainty. It was said, at one time or another, that it acted at the plank which
was third from one end of the bridge and eighth from the other, but his fellow townsmen were not apt to consider so curiously. He was a man of settled ways. When they heard his roar and wild halloo, they thought mechanically, 'Berry! He's sneezing on the bridge.' They set it down in their mental images of Mr. Berry along with his size and massive features, his heaviness and strength and slow manner; along with thoughts of the wet splashing mill-wheel and buzzing saw, the sifting yellow sawdust and piles of cleanly boards; along with the fact that he went to see Rosina on Tuesday, Thursday, and Saturday nights.

'Arash-ho'o'e!' 'Berry!' said Mr. Todd, with his hand on Rosina's gate. 'He's sneezing on the bridge.' He wondered if Mr. Berry were going northward toward the mill-house, or coming southward to the village. Presently he heard the creaking of feet on the hard road, and soon Mr. Berry loomed up in the night. Mr. Todd made no motion or sound until Mr. Berry turned into the soft snow and arrived at the gate. Then he spoke with indignation.

'You go away! It ain't your night.' 'I made up my mind,' said Mr. Berry doggedly.

Mr. Todd danced from one foot to the other in helpless wrath. He was a small trifle of a man, but heavily muffled against the cold. His beard was thrust upward by his muffler and projected horizontally.

'What's come to you, Berry? Why don't you keep your night?' 'I made up my mind,' repeated Mr. Berry with his hand on the gate.

'It ain't as if Rosina showed a leaning,' said Mr. Todd plaintively. 'But if she does laugh me to scorn, she does laugh you to scorn.' 'Tis true,' said Mr. Berry; 'though I'd have more tender feelings than to say it and thereby rub salt on human troubles. I always said your feelings wa'n't tender.' 'They be too!' said Mr. Todd snappishly.

'Not agonizing, Todd. No!' 'They be too!' Mr. Berry shook his head thoughtfully.

'What I want to know,' said Mr. Todd, 'is why you're here on my night.' 'Now,' said Mr. Berry slowly, 'you've got to let me put it as it should be put, and you ought to take it as intended. I made up my mind by thinking this way. I says, why have I got heft, if not for advantage? Why was Todd made like fried bacon to look at and yet chirpy to hear. Every man has his gifts. There's something about Rosina that coops in speech with me. I set dumb, and Todd sets sociable, for it's the working of his gifts. And yet heft should have its right advantage. Now, I says, it's come to this. If laying Todd over and spanking him before Rosina off-hand and easy, as if it was a common thing and a humorous thing, or if pulling up his pants leg, le's say, only so far as to show him laughable, which is the advantage of heft — I says, it'll be agonizing to Todd, but I'm a desperate man.' Mr. Todd gasped and gurgled in his throat. When he could speak, he said in a stuffed voice, — 'You ain't going to do those things to me, Berry!'

'I suppose it'll be agonizing,' said Mr. Berry thoughtfully.

'Before Rosina,' shrieked Mr. Todd. 'Why, it would n't be any point except before Rosina. That'd be malice, and it ain't malice, it's just putting it to Rosina —'

'I won't stand for it, Berry.' 'Whereby,' Mr. Berry persisted,
she’ll see the advantage of heft and conceive of you as laughable, and she’ll see the advantage of heft equals the advantage of chirpiness. I’ve thought it all out, Todd. Rosina likes to laugh, don’t she? After seeing you laughable, it ain’t likely she’d think of you serious thereafter, is it? No! Because she’d think of how you looked laughable then, wouldn’t she? It stands to reason, and it’s well thought out, though I may be a slow man. You can see yourself how she’ll laugh.

Mr. Todd clung to the gate and thought of Rosina’s laughter. He beat his mittened fingers on his chest for warmth and for relief of a heart surcharged.

‘You’ve made a dreadful bad mistake there, Berry,’ he said at last. ‘I ain’t going to be sarcastic, I’m a man that thinks of other folks’ feelings, I am. But that’s a foolish plan. My land, it’s a shallow one!’

‘What’s the matter with it?’ asked Mr. Berry angrily.

‘You’re a shallow man, Berry. If I must help you out, I must, though it goes against the grain. You don’t see the real points of heft. It’s like this. A light-weighted man like me has to have smartness, and I have it; but in hefty men like you a woman looks for forwardness, and you ain’t got it. There’s a fact and there’s the trouble with you.

You’ve got no forwardness. Where’d be the forwardness in misusing me? Do I scale a hundred and twenty pound? No, I don’t. Fiddle! You can see that, can’t you?’

‘How’m I going to show forwardness?’

‘How can you, when you ain’t got any? Humph! Well, but if I was you — well — I’d watch when Rosina was n’t looking, and — then — no — Berry, it’s asking too much of me to show you how to get Rosina, and that to leave me grieving.’

‘What’d you do, Todd?’

‘What’s the use of my telling you? You wouldn’t do it.’

‘I would too!’

‘Well, when she wa’nt looking — well — I’d grip her sudden and hold on. She might wriggle; she might say, “Le’ go!” She might; I don’t deny it’s woman’s nature to speak out against man’s forwardness. And yet she will have forwardness in a hefty man.’

‘There’s pins in her belting,’ said Mr. Berry after a long silence.

‘Oh, if you ain’t got forwardness!’ sneered Mr. Todd.

‘I have too got forwardness!’

Mr. Berry opened the gate and walked on heavily in the snow. Mr. Todd followed, his beard bristling out over his muffler, and above his beard his sharply pointed nose.

‘You might be friendly, Berry,’ said Mr. Todd, ‘seeing what I’ve done for you.’

‘I’m friendly, Todd, but I ain’t going to distract my mind.’

Rosina Rippon was a strong, plump, fair, round-eyed woman, breezy and joyful, whose single condition was not easily explained, unless by her upwelling sense of the ludicrousness of lovers. One by one they had fallen before her
laughter, drawn in the horns of vanity, and gone their ways. Only Mr. Berry and Mr. Todd persisted: Mr. Berry because of a certain unchanging continuance in his nature, Mr. Todd because of a certain faith he had in the victory of intelligence. Their rivalry had become a habit, with boundaries and customs, such as the claim of Mr. Todd to Monday, Wednesday, and Friday nights, of Mr. Berry to Tuesday, Thursday, and Saturday nights. Mr. Todd sometimes encroached. Mr. Berry had never objected. He had never encroached himself, before the cold December night when they stood together on Rosina's porch, and Mr. Todd knocked at the door and kicked impatient feet, and Mr. Berry concentrated his mind.

"It's not your night, Mr. Berry! Ha! ha!" Rosina laughed in the doorway; "it's Mr. Todd's. Come in, both of you."

The fire burned cosily in the round stove. White-and-blue teacups stood in their saucers on the table beside the sofa; the sofa was between the stove and a door which led through a passageway into the kitchen. Mr. Todd undid his muffler, showing a clever peaked face, and chatted sociably with Rosina. He sat on the sofa, Mr. Berry on the other side of the stove, buried in gloomy thought.

"Why don't you say something, Mr. Berry?" said Rosina at last.

"Berry ain't got any confidence," said Mr. Todd pleasantly. "It's laughable in a man of his size, and shows a feeble spirit. He's timid, and that's a sorry sight in a hefty man."

"What's he afraid of?" asked Rosina.

"Afraid he might do something unbecoming."

"Nonsense!" laughed Rosina.

"So I tell him. And yet a feeble spirit can't be heartened."

"You le' me alone," growled Mr. Berry.

"The more heft of bone a man has the more laughable he shows," went on Mr. Todd thoughtfully, 'if his spirit's feeble; and a feebler spirit than Berry's I never saw.'

"No gumption?" said Rosina.

"Not a bit!"

Mr. Berry glared at Mr. Todd.

"I don't believe it!" laughed Rosina.

"It's too bad!"

She went into the passage which led to the kitchen, to get hot water for the tea. Mr. Berry listened to her steps in the passage, then rose, and with sinister tread approached Mr. Todd, who slid deftly behind the sofa.

"I was putting heart into you, Berry," he pleaded. "Can't you see a thing?"

"You called me a feeble spirit," said Mr. Berry hoarsely.

"She's in the kitchen now, Berry," Mr. Todd whispered. "She'll be coming through the passage; now's the time. Perk up, Berry!"

Mr. Todd hesitated. Mr. Todd stepped behind and pushed him.

"You get back of the kitchen door."

"Le' me alone!"

"Forwardness, Berry! Forwardness! Hefty men's got to have it," Mr. Todd was breathless with pushing.

Mr. Berry, slowly yielding, disappeared in the dark passage, and Mr. Todd sat down on a sofa by the door, panting. He heard the heavy breathing of Mr. Berry in the passage, and the sounds of Rosina's industry in the kitchen. He rubbed his knuckles and beat his feet on the carpet. His mouth worked, his beard bristled forward. He leaned his head on one side, hearkened, and smiled. The wooden clock on the mantel behind the stove ticked monotonously, mocking his impatience. He heard the sound of Rosina's steps in the passage. He sprang to his feet.

There was a shriek, a trampling, and Rosina entered in the air, not projected, but held aloft. Mr. Berry's
anxious face, red with effort and emotion, glowed above her like a storm sun above the struggling storm. She brandished the teapot in her hand.

‘Put me down,’ she cried, ‘or I’ll —’

‘Shame, Berry! Shame!’ cried Mr. Todd solemnly, with uplifted hands.

“How your actions do disgust my soul!”

“You impudent man!” cried Rosina.

“I’ll —”

“Berry! Berry!” protested Mr. Todd.

“Show respect! And you pretending to admire her! Oh, the shamelessness of it!”

“I’ll pour tea on you!” shrieked Rosina.

She poured hot tea wildly on Mr. Berry’s hands. Mr. Berry groaned and set her down. Rosina raged.

“Go away! — Don’t you ever come here again! The ideal!”

“I’m afraid it’s no more’n you deserve, Berry,” said Mr. Todd sadly.

“Disrespect ought n’t to be forgiven. I’m afraid you’re a violent man, Berry. Maybe a low-minded man.”

Mr. Berry stood dumb, and solid as a column. A scorching sense of wrong flowed over his soul, hot as the tea on his hands. He turned slowly to Mr. Todd.

‘Did n’t you tell me —?’ he began.

‘Did n’t I tell you to go away?’ cried Rosina, stamping.

“You said they liked forwardness in a hefty man,” went on Mr. Berry doggedly, moving toward Mr. Todd. “You said she might wriggle and she might say, ‘Le’ go!’” but you said, “Hold on!” You said she’d like it. And she don’t! You said, “Now’s the time!” You said — ”

“Berry, you’re a feeble spirit,” said Mr. Todd, shaking his head, and backing anxiously away.

“You said — ”

“Will you go!” cried Rosina.

Mr. Berry said nothing, but grasped Mr. Todd’s shoulder, and silently urged him toward the outer door. Mr. Todd struggled and remonstrated. Rosina began to laugh.

‘Le’ me go, Berry!’ pleaded Mr. Todd, vainly holding back against grim propulsion. Mr. Berry thrust him through the door, across Rosina’s porch, and into the snow. The stars twinkled merrily through Rosina’s leafless trees, and the snow lay white, soft, and deep in her dooryard. Up and down the village street dimly-lit windows looked at them askance with red cordial smiles.

‘Ha! ha! ha!’ laughed Rosina. Mr. Berry, holding Mr. Todd down, with slow circular motion, with conscientious care, rubbed Mr. Todd’s face with snow. Mr. Todd kicked here and there and made vague noises. Mr. Berry rubbed on. Rosina ran across the porch. Mr. Berry gathered more snow and continued.

‘Stop!’ cried Rosina.

Mr. Berry rose, but Mr. Todd lay still.

‘Oh, you’ve hurt him!’ cried Rosina pitifully. ‘Get up, Mr. Todd!’

He did not move. She knelt in the snow beside him.

‘I’m a goner,’ he said feebly. ‘My vitals!”

III

Rosina lifted him tenderly, and carried him lightly indoors. Mr. Berry stood still a moment hesitating. Then he followed indoors, brushing the snow carefully from his shoes. He closed the door, and looked with suspicion at Mr. Todd, who moaned on the sofa, while Rosina hovered over him with ministrations, with indignant cries.

‘Oh, Mr. Todd!’

Mr. Berry sat down in his former place, on the other side of the stove, and stared at the glow in the damper.

‘I’m a goner,’ whispered Mr. Todd.
‘I ought to have warned you against Berry. He’s showed you what he is. He’s a desperate man, he is. Though I speak with my last breath I’d bear no malice, but I ought to’ve said so before, but it would n’t have looked right when he was sitting up with you off and on nights, for I’m a fair man up to my poor lights. He’s showed himself now.’

‘You’re a good man, I do believe, Mr. Todd,’ murmured Rosina.

‘It heartens me to hear you. Maybe I’ll get over this.’

‘Of course you will.’

‘Sometime, I dare say. But oh, the sufferings!’

‘Have some tea, Mr. Todd, do!’

‘Oh! Maybe it would hearten me.’ Rosina turned sharply to Mr. Berry.

‘If you’ve got any decency you can bring me the teapot. It’s on the stove.’

Mr. Berry rose from behind the stove, and lifted the teapot. It was shaped and colored like a cocoanut shell. He came to the table on which stood four blue-and-white cups in their saucers. Rosina was leaning over with her back to him, pushing pillows down affectionately behind Mr. Todd. Mr. Todd groaned with fluttering breath. Then he looked up at Mr. Berry, groaned again—and winked, sarcastic, triumphant.

Mr. Berry stopped and stared. Mr. Todd dropped his head forward. The thawed snow dripped from his hair on the pillows. His coat-collar bulged out from his neck.

‘Do you feel worse, Mr. Todd?’ asked Rosina.

‘Tongue could n’t tell it, but I’m a patient man.’

‘Indeed you are!’

‘And a forgiving man,’ he whimpered, ‘only mashed vitals do try the spirit.’

‘How do you feel now?’

‘Faint,’ whispered Mr. Todd; ‘sort of passing away.’

‘Will you pour that tea, Mr. Berry!’

Mr. Berry made a noise in his throat, like the sound of a shot bolt, locking the door of resolution. He leaned forward, and poured a stream of hot tea down the opening between Mr. Todd’s collar and neck.

Mr. Todd yelled, and leaped, bumping Rosina’s chin in his uprising. He ran into the middle of the room, and there stopped, clutching at his back, recollecting, considering the case. He felt the heat of the tea diminishing.

‘It’s the same tea she poured on me,’ said Mr. Berry. ‘It ain’t on the boil, Todd, and it’s heartening. Keeps a man from passing away.’

‘What — what happened?’ asked Rosina, rubbing her chin.

‘I did let it out sort of careless,’ said Mr. Berry apologetically; ‘some of it went down his neck, I don’t deny it!’

‘You did it a purpose!’ said Mr. Todd bitterly, putting on his overcoat.

‘Oh, ha ha ha!’ laughed Rosina.

‘Why, I made up my mind, to be sure,’ said Mr. Berry slowly. ‘To be sure, I made up my mind. We’ve give her a sight of enjoyment, Todd, and it’s no more’n reasonable —’

‘Go away!’ gasped Rosina. ‘Both of you, or I shall die!’

Mr. Todd moved to the outer door, and opened it.

‘I ain’t going to be misused by any man,’ he said angrily, and slammed the door behind him.

‘Both of you!’ cried Rosina. ‘Ha ha ha!’

Mr. Berry continued heavily, — ‘no more’n reasonable. For Todd said a man ought to be forward if he’s hefty —’

‘Go away!’

— ‘or else I would n’t be so forward as to mention, if you was to take out the pins from the belting, or neighborhoods where they do harm —’

‘Well, I never!’
— 'whereas hooks and eyes, or buttons, or provided it was safety-pins, there ain't any harm in them, but those with points discourage a man's spirit when he's feeling forward as a hefty man should —'

Rosina waved her hand helplessly toward the door.

— 'and you ought n't to think I' ve got no forwardness, because I hev got forwardness; but mortifications have ate into me like a buzz-saw!'

'Goodness!' said Rosina. 'Have they?'

— 'and yet being laughed at, nor hot tea, ain't the equal of pins in the belting to discourage the spirit and take the edge of man's intentions like a nail in a log.'

'Oh, go away!' sighed Rosina.

'So if it ain't more'n reasonable, if you'd take the pins out of the belting, I guess I could get along hereafter.'

And Mr. Berry departed soberly.

Rosina stood reflecting a moment, then went to the door, opened it, and stood on the step. The night air was biting. The snow sparkled in the starlight. Far away to the right she could see the retreating form of Mr. Todd, as he passed from glimmer to glimmer of lit windows that were close to the street. To the left there were no lit windows, and the white road sloped toward the distant bridge. Mr. Berry's steps creaked steadily away on the wheel-hardened snow.

She looked at the spot below her, where the snow was flattened — where Mr. Todd had resisted and contrived while Mr. Berry had rubbed his face with a circular motion. She laughed again.

Mr. Todd and Mr. Berry each heard her. Each paused a moment, shook his head doubtfully, and went on.

Rosina turned back into the house. She poured out the remaining tea into a blue-and-white teacup.

'I never was hoisted before!' she thought, sipping the tea and sighing. The wooden clock on the mantelpiece ticked monotonously. Suddenly it struck nine. 'By the way!' it seemed to say, and struck nine.

Now, in the distance without, she heard Mr. Berry's vast far shout and following cry, vague and pathetic — the roar, then the high, melancholy wail.

'Arash-ho'o'e!'

'Berry!' she thought; 'he's sneezing on the bridge;' and sighed again, and sipped her tea. 'It would be convenient to hark for, when he came home to meals,' she thought. 'I guess I'll see about the pins.'

'Berry!' thought Mr. Todd at the other end of the village. 'He's sneezing on the bridge.'
WILLIAM JAMES

BY JAMES JACKSON PUTNAM

The news of Professor William James's death overwhelmed with deep sorrow the large circle of his friends and colleagues in every land, and the still larger circle of those who without knowing him had felt for him a sense of personal affection. But the grief at the loss of this warm-hearted friend and charming companion, this inspiring teacher and courageous advocate of justice, must soon have allowed room for the thought of what a noble and useful life he had led, and for gratitude that his frank, straightforward ways had made it possible to think of him as still animating the varied scenes with which he was identified so closely. He was so eager, so soldierly in spirit; his philosophy had so little of what he used to call 'the Dead-Sea-apple flavor,' that it will be a lasting pleasure to think how he would act if present; what humorous, generous, illuminating, or indignant utterance he would bring forth.

Those who knew him personally think of him most easily as he appeared in private life, and indeed it was easy to forget — so simple were his tastes and so unaffected his manner — that he was a great man and lived also in the eye of the world.

Surrounded at home by all that he really cared for, — family, friends, books, everything except robust health, — he did not seek the fame that found him. Yet he prized the honors that had come to him so abundantly, although mainly because of the assurance which they brought him that he had done and was doing the best work he was qualified to do.¹

I well remember the earnestness with which he said to me, two years ago, that the results he had achieved were, in kind, just those he had aspired to achieve; that he had asked no more than to succeed — by dint of personal weight and by striking a note appropriate to his day and time — in accentuating certain tendencies in the minds of thinking men which he believed to be wholesome and of vital significance.

James's ideals were generous. He cared less to see his private views prevail than to see philosophy counting as a real influence in men's lives. He longed to see the day when the advocates of a philosophic doctrine should recognize that the best warrant for its value lay, not in their ability to defend its claims against all comers, but in its power to inspire them with a desire for ever-increasing knowledge, greater liberality, a more courageous life. His attitude was at once an appeal against indifferentism, and for the recognition of a common meeting-ground of all philosophic tendencies of thought. In this sense pragmatism was a move toward mediation and conciliation, and this was one of the main interests of his own life.

James's foreign colleagues were quick

¹ He was a member of the National Academies of America, France, Italy, Prussia, and Denmark; and was Doctor of Letters of Padua and Durham, a Doctor of Laws of Harvard, Princeton, and Edinburgh, and a Doctor of Science of Geneva and Oxford.
to note this tendency and promise of the new-world thinker's work. The distinguished historian, Guglielmo Fer­rero, has written eloquently, in a letter to the Figaro of September 22, of results already won among the philoso­phers of the Continent by this refresh­ing breath: 'Neither in Europe nor in America will men soon forget the sim­ple, modest courage with which this student of philosophy proclaimed that men have need, not alone of philosophic and scientific truths, but also of peace, happiness, moral balance and serenity, and declared that no philosophic doctrine can be considered adequate, however solid its logical foundations, unless it satisfies the aspirations that lie deep within the mind.'

Many of his papers and addresses, though not strictly popular in tone and matter, were purposely kept free from needless technicalities, and so carried a wide appeal. People of all sorts found that through one or another of his writings, and equally through the impression of the writer, that went with them, they got something which made them do their own work better and led them to adopt a broader, a more con­siderate, and a kindlier view of life.

He, in his turn, was always eager to show sympathy and to notice signs of merit. Biography, and especially auto­biography, was his favorite reading, but his search for noteworthy personal chronicle was by no means confined to the lives of famous men. His Religious Experiences will testify that he was fond of discovering and making known all outspoken lovers of the truth, espe­cially if obscure. He went about like a herald or torch-bearer, among those who seemed to him deserving of re­cognition or in need of stimulation, as if calling to them, 'If you have any­thing to say on which you are willing to stake yourselves, follow me and I will help you to get heard.' This habit sometimes brought him into queer com­pany and exposed him to many jests. He was not, however, greatly disturbed by this, thinking more of the chance that he might find some grains of intel­lectual or moral wheat which would otherwise have remained unfound. With all the warmth of a very warm nature, he tried to bring it about that every one whose needs he knew should be given the opportunity to set himself free, to choose for himself, to develop on his own lines.

This sense of the value of individual­ity in thought and act, which lay so deep in his heart and was woven into the texture of his thoughts, was chosen by him as the theme of his speech on the reception of his degree of LL.D. from Harvard University in 1908. He spoke as one who, in spite of his long contact with the university, had always looked on it somewhat from without. So he could clearly see, he said, 'two Har­vards.' One of these had certain spe­cial educational functions, and served, also, in a very visible way, as a sort of social club. The other was 'the inner, spiritual Harvard. . . . The true Church was always the invisible Church. The true Harvard is the invisible Harvard in the souls of her more truth-seeking and independent and often very soli­tary sons. The university most worthy of imitation is that one in which your lonely thinker can feel himself least lonely, most positively furthered and most rightly fed.' In this respect he believed that Harvard 'still is in the van.'

James's love of personal liberty made him always ready to break a lance in its defense, even when in so doing he incurred the displeasure of many a re­spected friend and colleague. He came forward, unasked, as an advocate of those who wished to keep the privilege of consulting Christian Scientists and other irregular practitioners, when
their standing was at issue before the legislature; he was an ardent defender of the rights of the Philippine Islanders, and a tireless supporter of all measures tending toward universal peace. Since his death several of those who stood with him on these and kindred issues have written warmly and gratefully of his aid. His belief that the Anti-Imperialist League had a real task to perform in national affairs never ceased, and he was one of its vice-presidents until his death.

This is no place to discuss the merits of the public questions here alluded to. I will say only that I have several letters written by him immediately after his speech at the State House, urging that no legislative action should be taken against the Christian Scientists and 'Mind Healers,' in which he declares that it was solely a love of right and the public welfare that had prompted him to come out against his medical colleagues. ‘If you think I like this sort of thing you are mistaken. It cost me more effort than anything I have ever done in my life. But if Zola and Colonel Picquart can face the whole French army, cannot I face their disapproval? Far more easily than the reproach of my own conscience.’

To know William James thoroughly one should have seen him in company with a great variety of his friends in turn, so many notes did the gamut of his nature hold. These various notes were by no means out of harmony with each other; it was rather that he had many striking traits which no one person could bring out with equal emphasis. It was an especially rare treat to see him in friendly contest with one or several colleagues from whose views his own diverged. Such encounters brought out his own attitude and theirs as if with a rapid series of flash-light illuminations. He realized also that the fire of genius is distributed widely among men, as radium is found in minute quantities among baser minerals, and his generous instinct and intellectual zeal prompted him to seek its traces out.

Throughout his abundant social life he was so frank and so obviously friendly that it was impossible to take offense at anything he said, and this made it easier for him than for most men to strike the personal note in human intercourse. He could get at once upon a footing which made a basis for intimacy, if occasion called for this; a footing, which, in any case, left each new acquaintance feeling the gates of his own mind unlocked for him. He said jokingly, one day, that when he met a new person he asked him first his age and then his income, and this was almost literally true. Furthermore, these friendly relationships that he was so ready to establish did not always end with social courtesies. Generous in deed as he was in word and thought, he gave without stint, now, perhaps, a contribution of money to a friend in need, now a book from his library, now time and friendly counsel, offered to show appreciation and sympathy or to meet distress. This sense of kindliness was thorough-going. He had made it a principle, so he told me, to abstain from unfavorable personal criticism unless called for by some need. It was a rare event to hear him pass an unfriendly judgment, and he disliked to hear it done by others. He appreciated keenly the peculiarities of his acquaintances, and could characterize them with accuracy and wit. But such comments were always kindly or marked by a light and playful touch, devoid of sting.

My first meeting with William James was in 1866, at the Harvard Medical School, then on North Grove Street, and in thinking of him there I am reminded of the old dissecting-room in the basement of that building, where
the students gathered every afternoon to recite and listen to the demonstrator of anatomy. Perhaps I recall this with especial distinctness for the reason that James congratulated me on having made a good recitation; but I was greatly impressed at once with the frankness of his expression, the generosity of his manner, and the peculiarly attractive quality of his voice. There must be few of his friends who have not felt the same glow that I felt that day, at the sound of his ever-ready and welcome words of praise. He was five years my senior, but his education had been of an unusual sort and he had come late to medicine, so that we were fellow students. I learned afterwards that he had spent much time in Europe as a boy and youth, had then studied for one or two years at the Lawrence Scientific School, and had finally decided to follow a strong instinct and make himself an artist. In pursuance of this plan he had entered the studio of Mr. William M. Hunt, then living at Newport. In Hunt's studio he made the acquaintance of Mr. John Lafarge and they became close friends. But he soon gave up painting and allowed his talent to lapse, though he always remained capable of expressing himself freely in line-drawings.

The next move was again toward natural science. He studied comparative anatomy for a time with that delightful teacher, Professor Jeffries Wyman, and later he made one of the company of naturalists and students who accompanied Professor Louis Agassiz on his journey of exploration among the rivers of Brazil. Here his skill in drawing came into good service.

James's foreign training had given him a thorough mastery of French and a good familiarity with German, and, better still, habits of mind and thought which helped him to take a more cosmopolitan, and thus a more independent and personal, view of American affairs. To hold and to express such views, on matters political, social, and moral, was soon to become an opportunity for great usefulness.

During the medical-school period and also later, I saw James from time to time at the house of his father, Mr. Henry James, on Quincy Street in Cambridge. His father, his mother, and his sister were then living and at home, and one or another of his brothers was usually there. My memory of this house, and of each one of its occupants, is a memory warm and mellow with half-pictured scenes of gayety, kindliness, and charm. William, the oldest of the five children, was very like his father in feature, in manner, and in mind, and his father was an excellent person to be like. Both of them had the instinct generously to espouse unpopular causes, where the principle of personal liberty seemed at stake, and in both the advocacy sometimes went to the verge of what many persons called the fondness for a paradox. But this impression usually disappeared upon more familiar acquaintance.

In conversation both of these men had a delightful sense of humor, and a remarkable richness of vocabulary. A peculiarity of both was the habit of delaying speech for an instant, while the mind was working and the telling sentence was framing itself for utterance—a brief interval during which the lips would gather slightly, as for a sort of smile, and the eyes and face take on an indescribable expression of great charm. Then would burst forth one of those longer or shorter epigrammatic or aphoristic sayings which all their friends recall so well, full of meaning, full of kindliness and humor, never sarcastic, but always keen. Occasionally, too, they were full of fiery wrath. This James humor has often been referred to as of Irish origin. If so, it
certainly thrived well on American soil. It pointed also to the wide vision of real culture and to experience with men and books, thus showing itself to be cosmopolitan or universal, rather than racial. Certainly old and young, rich and poor, foreigner and native, appreciated its great charm and penetration. Sometimes a mere trifle would call out one of these rich, explosive extravaganzas of speech. I remember listening one day with trepidation when Mr. James, Senior, gathered his face into a half-humorous, half-thunderous expression and then rolled out a series of denunciations on the people who insisted on misusing the word 'quite.'

As I remember James at home, during the period of which I have been speaking, he was somewhat quieter and gentler in manner than he afterward appeared to be, though always full of playfulness and fun. His laughter was never boisterous, but no one could be quicker than he to see the chance for merriment, let the joke be with him or against him.

He had been much of an invalid, but he never lost for long his courage or his buoyancy. He believed that one should industriously cultivate the bearing, the expression, and the sentiments that go with health, and one of his former pupils has recently told me of his making an appeal to his college class on this subject. He succeeded, too, as a rule, in practicing what he preached, in spite of a real tendency to occasional depression, which might easily have been allowed to get control of him. I believe that through these frequent contests with his health James materially modified his character and, indirectly, his philosophic tendencies and views. This lack of vigor kept him at that time much at home, and he had a small laboratory there where he did a good deal of work.

James's mother, quiet in temperament and manner, was a very real power in the family, beloved by all, and holding all together; and this was also true of her sister, Mrs. Walsh, who for a long time made her home with them.

All the members of the James family were gifted with rich, melodious voices, and William's had a resonance and charm which those who had once heard it, especially in conversation, never could forget.

James took his medical degree in 1869, but never practiced. He had already become greatly interested in physiology and comparative anatomy, and was early invited to teach these subjects to the undergraduates at Harvard. From physiology he slipped into psychology, and so onward until finally he became the chief figure in the department of philosophy, one of the best departments of the college.

From the time of our first meeting until a few months before his death I had the privilege of seeing James fairly often, and of knowing something of his intellectual interests and work. From 1876 onward he made almost yearly visits to a charming spot in the Adirondacks, where there lies, in the midst of mountains, brooks, and forests, a little group of rough houses forming a sort of camp. James was formerly part owner of this very satisfactory establishment, and appreciated to the fullest extent its simple but copious resources. These visits meant an opportunity of meeting a variety of acquaintances and friends under the most informal of conditions, and usually meant also a fresh deal of health. As a walker, he used to be among the foremost, in the earlier years, and it was a pleasure to watch his lithe and graceful figure as he moved rapidly up the steep trails or stretched himself on the slope of a rock, his arms under his head, for resting. He had the peculiarity, in climbing, of raising himself largely with the foot
that was lowermost, instead of planting the other and drawing himself up by it, as is so common. This is a slight thing, but it was an element counting for elasticity and grace. There were periods when he took the longest walks and climbs, but after a time he felt that very vigorous exertion did not agree with him; and this belief, combined with his love of talk with some congenial person on some congenial subject, usually kept him back from the vanguard and rather at the rear of the long line, where he could walk slowly if he liked and find the chance to pause from time to time in order to enjoy and characterize in rich terms the splendid beauty of the steep forest-clad slopes, with the sun streaming through the thick foliage and into the islets between the tall trees.

There were certain spots which he particularly liked to visit, and even to visit alone or with a book — for he was always industrious and often did his fifty pages of solid reading daily. One such place, a ledge forming the verge of a superb precipice, with two fine pine trees overhead and the heavily wooded valley of the Ausable River rising steeply toward the north and descending into a broad plateau toward the south, was named for him many years ago by a warm friend and admirer. Another beautiful spot, well up on a steep side of Round Mountain, I remember reaching with him toward the end of a still and golden September day. We had been walking for a number of hours through the thick, dark woods, and this beautiful bit of cliff, nearly inclosed by the dense spruces of the forest, and carpeted with moss of a rich, yellowish-green tint, afforded the first chance for the afternoon sun to stream in and for the trampers to obtain a glimpse of the hazy valley winding off far beneath, and of the sun-deserted mountains closing in the deep ravine, along one side of which runs the narrow trail. I recalled this spot to his memory in a letter written several years later (in 1899), when he was in Europe, seeking health at Nauheim. He wrote back, saying, "Your talk about Keene Valley makes me run over with homesickness. Alas, that those blessed heights should henceforward probably be beyond my reach altogether! It is a painful pang!"

Fortunately, this prediction was not fulfilled. He improved greatly on his return to America after this trip, came several times again to revisit old haunts, and even did a fair amount of walking.

He was very fond of stirring poetry, and one or another of our fellow campers has spoken of verses by Kipling or Walt Whitman or Goethe as associated with the thought at once of him and of some special mountain-top or forest walk. Occasionally, also, in the afternoon, he would read us portions of his own writings, at which he almost always was at work, and thus we had the first chance at bits of several of his best papers.

James was married in the spring of 1878 to Miss Alice H. Gibbens, and began at once to improve in health and to lead a fuller and more active life. He soon became widely known in Europe both through his writings and his fairly frequent visits, and it was felt by all his colleagues there that the Harvard faculty had rarely been represented by a brighter light than he.

In the autumn of 1892 he established himself in Florence with his wife and children for the winter, and thus amusingly describes their housekeeping: — "If we can escape freezing this winter the retrospect of next spring will doubtless be a good one. Our apartment (just moved into) is snug, clean and sunny, and though devoid of every "domestic convenience" except one stopcock and a hearth in a kitchen some ten feet by six, seems a place in which
housekeeping can go on. Our cook, Raphaello, with whom we converse by means of raw Latin roots without terminations, seems nevertheless to grasp our meaning and evolves very savory dinners out of the nudity of his workshop. A one-sou fan is his principal instrument — by it he keeps the little fires from going out. I ought to say that we have a big Bernese governess, who looks like Luther in his more copulent days, and, knowing more Italian than we do, has been quite useful as interpreter. But her appetites are ungovernable, she has no tact, and we shall have little use for her when the boys get to school, so we shall soon say farewell and give her a recommendation to some very full-blooded family.

'I'm telling you nothing of our summer, most all of which was passed in Switzerland. Germany is good, but Switzerland is better. How good Switzerland is, is something that can't be described in words. The healthiness of it passes all utterance. The air, the roads, the mountains, the customs, the institutions, the people. Not a breath of art, poetry, aesthetics, morbidness, or "suggestiveness." It's all there, solid meat and drink for the sick body and soul, ready to be turned to and do you good when the nervous and gas-lit side of life has had too much play. What a see-saw life is, between the elemental things and the others. We must have both; but, aspiration for aspiration, I think [that] of the over-cultured and exquisite person for the insipidity of health is the more pathetic. After the suggestiveness, decay, and over-refinement of Florence this winter, I shall be hungry enough for the eternal elements to be had in the Schweiz.'

From the very beginning of their married life in Cambridge, Mr. and Mrs. James showed a hospitality which made them a marvel to their friends. In season and out, all were made welcome. This was especially true of visitors from Europe, whether those at whose hands James had received hospitality in his turn when abroad — for he was everywhere a welcome guest — or those who came to Cambridge attracted by his writings and reputation. All such visitors were made at home, for shorter or for longer periods, and only the friends of their hosts realized how much trouble was taken to make their stay successful.

What his home was to others, to him it was more, a thousand-fold. Every one who watched him saw clearly that he owed a distinct portion of his steady growth in tranquillity and power of accomplishment to the home influences — intellectual, physical, and moral — that formed the main background of his life. If the vital force was native and resident in him, its development was fostered by the untiring devotion which was constantly at his command. And this he himself well knew. Seconded by his wife, he made friends in every land, some of them through personal intercourse, which he always sought, and some through correspondence only. He was as sociable as Montaigne, both from principle and from true love of his fellow men.

One of the many foreign friendships which he greatly valued and frequently referred to was that with M. Renouvier, the able editor of the Critique Philosophique. There was a strong personal and intellectual sympathy between these two men. James was also an occasional contributor to the Critique. He wrote French with fluency and grace, and infused into it some of the elements that made his English style so engrossingly effective.

He had thought much, also, cosmopolitan as he was, about the relative advantages of the life in Europe and in America, and was always ready to talk about this subject. With his sensitive-
ness and his fine taste, he loved the cultivated, aesthetic atmosphere of France and England, and there were times when he longed for it and felt that he must gratify the longing. But he was at heart an American, and even a way-breaker, as well as an artist. One of his friends remembers his quoting from Gray’s ‘Eton,’ the lines ending, ‘And snatch a fearful joy,’ with reference to the satisfaction and at the same time the sacrifices which American conditions offer and require. His attitude on this question illustrates his attitude on many questions. He could feel a warm glow in favor of two opposing sets of interests, each in turn, and yet one could predict which, in the end, would prove the stronger. I recall hearing him speak one day, in the dining-room of our Adirondack camp, of certain ‘bitter-sweet’ articles of food, of which it was ‘hard to say whether one likes or dislikes them most.’ But there are many bitter-sweets in life, and he was alive to the value of both elements that they contained. His readers will recall a charming essay 1 in which he describes a journey in the mountains of North Carolina and tells of passing by a large number of unkempt, squalid clearings, littered with the stumps and boughs of fresh-cut trees, and savoring of destruction, devastation, and discomfort. As he was in the act of drawing this lesson, he said to the mountaineer who was driving him, —

‘What sort of people are they who have to make these new clearings?’

‘All of us,’ the man replied. ‘Why, we ain’t happy here unless we are getting one of these coves under cultivation.’

James ‘instantly felt’ that he ‘had been losing the whole significance of the situation.’ ‘The clearing which to me was a mere ugly picture on the retina, was to them a symbol redolent

1 “On a Certain Blindness in Human Beings.”
_ Talks to Teachers_, p. 231.

with moral memories and sang a very pean of duty, struggle, and success.’

Few persons have written more charmingly or more lucidly than Professor James, or with greater evidence of personal conviction. This last feature of his books and papers was indeed so marked, what he said came so obviously from his heart, that to speak of his ‘style’ seems inappropriate. He was through and through an artist, in writing as in speech, and yet he used his art so obviously as a way of making his meaning clear that the reader thinks of his charming and telling manner mainly in terms of the conclusions that it enforced. When one reads his books it is a pleasure to assume one’s self in full accord with him, even in the face of disagreement, so delightfully does he call learning, humor, fancy, abundant and apt citation, the homeliest of illustrations and the most daring of analogies, to the aid of his incisive argument. In all this he shows himself not only expert in knowledge and in literary skill, but a broad reader and an intimate knower of human thoughts and passions in wide range. He was of course a delightful correspondent, and he wrote copiously and to many persons. Even when very ill or very busy he managed to keep in touch in this way with a large number of his friends, though he was sometimes forced to call in the ready service of his wife as amanuensis.

He began to make scientific communications within a few years after his entrance on academic work. The earlier papers dealt with physiological questions. Even in these his psychological and philosophical interests were foreshadowed, while, on the other hand, his early training as a physiologist affected all his later work. One of the early papers, on ‘The Law of Forward Action in the Nervous System,’ in which
he showed that the impulses in nerve fibres run always in one or the other direction, according to the function of the nerves concerned, is cited as important by the eminent English physiologist, Sherrington. His well-known papers on the absence of dizziness in deaf-mutes, on 'The Sense of Effort,' and on the 'Perception of Space,' are partly of physiological and partly of psychological interest.

It would be out of the question to review here his contributions in the psychologic field, but attention may be called in passing to his insistence on the very important part played by sensation in the feeling of emotion and even of consciousness itself. This doctrine, which was brought out at about the same time by the Swedish psychologist Lange, promptly became famous, the world over. It has a decided interest here as being closely related to some of his later philosophical generalizations. Sensations of various subtle kinds, as those coming from the circulatory and digestive apparatus, well known to be excited in the strong emotions, were recognized by him as deserving of more attention than they had received; and when he came to analyze the feeling of emotion closely it seemed to him that the honest observer could not assert that anything else was there. Strip off 'sensation' from emotion and what is left? he asked. At a later day the sense of consciousness was analyzed in the same fashion.

I cannot discuss the merits of these difficult subjects here, but I desire to point out that just as he felt that he must fully reckon with the influence of sensation, the most tangible element in emotion, before he would allow that anything else was there, so he felt that the influence of experience should be fully reckoned with before other means of judging of the truth were turned to.

This seems to me a distinct illustration of the way in which his mind worked. Although thoroughly alive to the existence of influences in the world which can only be reached through a free use of a trained imagination, his love of simplicity and directness led him to estimate at their full value the factors that had the merit of being relatively commonplace, and therefore more familiar to the ordinary mind, and to exert all his powers of observation to note more of these than others had discovered.

The earliest of his philosophical papers, so far as I am aware, was one written for the Critique Philosophique; and the next, on much the same subject, was that which was published later as the first part of The Sentiment of Rationality. This was first given as an address in 1879, and was finally brought out, in 1897, together with other valuable papers, in a volume called The Will to Believe, and Other Essays in Popular Philosophy.

His first enterprise in actual bookmaking was in 1885, when he edited The Literary Remains of Henry James, the preface to which was partly his own work, partly made up from extracts from his father's writings. All those who wish to gain insight into the evolution of Professor James's mind by noting the influences which were early at work on him, should read this admirable volume. The theology there defended is sufficiently simple and sufficiently well adapted for men's needs to have commanded James's respect, and both the character of the sentiments and the splendid language of the father strongly remind one of the son's thought and style.

His next book was the important two-volume Psychology, published in 1890 and written for the most part during a trip to Europe. This book proved an immense success. It has continued
WILLIAM JAMES

to win popularity and fame and has been translated into a number of languages, the latest being the Italian. Professor James told me only recently that this success had surprised him greatly. He had not taken especial pains, he said, to make a monumental work. But his mind and thoughts were so untrammeled, so keen and fresh, that he could not help writing a good book. He was one of the few scientific writers whose productions became a source of revenue. He made sundry trips to Europe, largely on the income derived from the Psychology, the Talks to Teachers, and the Religious Experiences, and the sale of his last two books also has been large.

In 1898 he delivered the Ingersoll lecture on Personal Immortality.

In 1899 he gave and published his now famous Talks to Teachers on Psychology; and to Students on Some of Life's Ideals, a book of great charm, great wisdom, and true scientific penetration.

In 1901 and 1902 he delivered at Edinburgh his first English lecture course, the Gifford Lectures, which at once appeared in book form as the Varieties of Religious Experiences; a Study in Human Nature. It was understood that he had long been collecting the materials for this book, for his object was not so much to give his own religious convictions as to show under how many and how varied aspects, convictions that could be called religious had impressed themselves on a variety of men and had helped to mould their lives. In the closing chapter he makes statements which indicate how he felt at that time on certain subjects which were being studied by his English colleagues of the Society for Psychical Research. He always took intense and appreciative interest in the investigations of both the English and the American branches of this society, though he did not bear so active a part in them as many people have supposed. The more prominent workers, both in England and America, were his personal friends, especially Richard Hodgson, the devoted secretary of the American branch. For a number of years James served as president of this branch.

Finally, in 1907 and 1909, respectively, came out the two books on Pragmatism and on Pluralism, and a third, The Meaning of Truth (1909), which formed an explanatory supplement to the course on pragmatism. He also wrote a large number of scientific papers and minor addresses, such as the fine tribute to Colonel Robert Gould Shaw, and several delightful biographical sketches, as those on Professor Louis Agassiz and on Thomas Davidson.

Professor James's attitude toward the general problems of philosophy is well known. He called himself a 'radical empiricist,' a 'pragmatist,' a 'pluralist,' and it is fair to say that these terms, indicative of his beliefs, indicate also important features of his own character. It is evident that he approached the deeper problems of life as a lover of men and a sympathizer with human needs, but also with the conscientiousness of a person trained to careful observation, and yet fully realizing that in the desire to make observation 'careful' it is very easy to make it narrow. He insisted on making 'experience' the touchstone for determining the value or the truth of a belief. But experience was construed by him in a far wider sense than by many others, and he was always ready to extend its scope. If a man could truly say that his life was made richer in any important respect by the acceptance of a given doctrine, vision, or intuition, then, in so far, the doctrine should count as true for him. He felt strongly that each person should strive to satisfy the demands, not only of his reason, but also of his
aspirations and his sense of the power to accomplish something new and real, which every man possesses in some measure. Just because he felt the deep practical significance of the task which philosophy assumes, in trying to explain the rationality of a world filled with suffering and sorrow, he shrank from encouraging the acceptance of interpretations which might sound well but which a deeper searching of one’s observation did not verify as helping to a truer and a sounder life. He objected strongly to the method of education which enabled the scholar glibly to ‘throw the rule at the teacher’ but left him unable to do the sum to which the rule applied.

It is safe to say, of course, that but few of the colleagues with whom he joined issues over philosophic problems would consent to be classed as opposing these propositions stated in this broad way. Every one acknowledges the claims of observation, thoroughness, and honesty, and so every one is a pragmatist and an empiricist. But James believed in drawing trenchant distinctions as an aid to clearer thought and more fruitful discussion, and conscientiously believed that the existence of a distinct difference of emphasis between his views and those of certain of his colleagues pointed to the practical need of a distinctive name. He longed to go to the furthest possible limit in his estimate of spiritual freedom and the possibility of a real unity and harmony underlying the distracting signs of multiplicity and discord in the world, but he felt that he should best help this cause, which he had so much at heart, by indicating distinctly the features by which each man might hope to recognize the sought-for angel of his truth, when met, and by making it perfectly clear what degree of success he himself had had. He came, eventually, to direct his search, not for the truth but for truths. For the attempt to assert the truth makes it necessary to depart from the pathway of experience — so he thought — and to trust one’s self to forms of reasoning which, after years of study, he had found himself unable to accept as binding. His description, in The Pluralistic Universe, of this contest in his mind is full of the deepest interest.

In this crusade against an intellectualism which he considered ultra, James found a powerful ally in the admittedly great French philosopher and psychologist, Bergson, who with keen arguments asserts that the ultimate facts of life are only to be appreciated by immersing ourselves in life’s stream and feeling it. Life implies motion, and motion we can create but cannot picture or describe. What we can do is to use the intellect for approaching nearer and nearer to the point from which, with the aid of intuition, we may get the sense of dipping into the fountain of reality.

Closely related to James’s confidence in experience was his belief in the creative power of a voluntary act. He recognized that the practical issues with which philosophy indirectly concerns itself are so momentous for the everyday life of men, that it is unwise to wait too long before committing one’s self to the view which seems the best. He therefore urged that every one, after looking at the facts as fairly as he could, should choose and act, even at the risk of choosing and acting from reasons that he might afterwards judge to have been mistaken. In thus acting, men might be, he thought, not only discovering the truth, but helping to create it.

It might be supposed, by one who did not know Professor James, that with his fixed confidence in experience as the proper touchstone of the truth, he would have been led straightway
into the materialistic camp, or, at least, into the camp of those who though idealists are practically determinists. But not only was it untrue of Professor James that he took that road, but a fair reading of his arguments makes one agree with him that he was at liberty, logically, to refuse to take it. Every book, every essay, of his is redolent with the doctrine that if a man takes his whole self into account, realizing that he is not only a reasoning being but a feeling and aspiring being, and that his very reasoning is colored by emotion, then choices, preferences, leaps-in-the-dark, the 'presentiment of the eternal in the temporal,' become justifiable in so far as they are real. This was one of the pragmatic outcomes of his radical empiricism.

While his course of lectures upon pragmatism was in progress I wrote to him, saying that although the practical value of his recommendations to rigid honesty in applying the test of experience seemed undeniably of value, yet I thought the tendency of his doctrine might be to encourage, among some persons, a too narrow conservatism of a materialistic stamp. He wrote back, saying for himself at least, — 'Surely you know there is an essence in me (whatever I may at any moment appear to say) which is incompatible with my really being a physico-chemical-positivist.'

This quality in Professor James's mind which enabled him to maintain his stout adherence to scientific accuracy and to assert the necessity for taking experience as the court of last resort, yet at the same time to recognize the existence of influences that transcend the evidence of the senses, kept him in touch at once with science and with religion, and made it possible for him to believe in a real spiritual freedom.

Instinctively devout and possessing religious sentiments, and sympathizing doubtless with his still more strongly religious father, he found no difficulty, in spite of his critical attitude with regard to the doctrine of an all-absorbing 'Absolute,' in reconciling his conception of an imperfect, perhaps essentially disjointed and pluralistic universe, helped along by the combined efforts of the spiritual powers resident in men, with a belief in the possible and probable existence of a greater spiritual personality, between whom and ourselves and all the phenomena of the world a perfect intimacy must exist. We cannot prove this, he declares, but there is no argument or evidence which can prevent us from assuming it if we will, and if our assumption is sound our acts help to make the truth efficient for our needs.

It is idle to say, he would insist, that this procedure is unscientific; that the truly scientific man does not assume but always proves the truth. For not only does every progressive scientific man necessarily use his imagination in forecasting his results, but the attitude of holding back from a decision for the chance of a greater certainty is itself an emotional, and not alone a rational, attitude. There are times when you must 'believe what is in the line of your needs, for only by such belief is the need fulfilled. . . . You make one or the other of two universes true by your trust or mistrust, — both universes having been only maybes, in this particular, before you contributed your act.' Applying this principle to the question of religious belief, he says, [This] 'command that we shall put a stopper on our heart, instincts and courage, and wait — acting of course meanwhile more or less as if religion were not true — till doomsday, or till such time as our intellect and senses working together may have raked in evidence enough — this command, I say, seems to me the queerest
idol ever manufactured in the philosophic cave.' Again, 'Better face the enemy than the eternal Void.'

In the same essay from which the last sentence is quoted, James points out that the chief and primary function of the intellect is to bring practical results to pass; to answer the question, 'What is to be done?' and says, 'It was a deep instinct in Schopenhauer which led him to reinforce his pessimistic argumentation by a running volley of invective against the practical man and his requirements. No hope for pessimism unless he is slain.' In the whole set of inspiring essays which *The Will to Believe* leads off as with a trumpet's note, this thesis, that the will, if strong enough to lead to action, is a real factor in the world's progress, is maintained with strong emphasis; and in the lectures on the *Pluralistic Universe* the same theme is taken up again and reinforced.

Even in his psychology he foresawed a certain portion of this philosophic attitude by asserting it as at least possible, and scientifically quite as admissible as the opposite assumption, that in the act of attention the will adds something new to the forces theretofore present in the world. This was a great step for an academic psychologist to take.

Though frankly iconoclastic and outspoken, and a hard-hitter in an intellectual combat, Professor James made no enemies, but usually drew closer and closer, as time went on, the ties of early friendships. Soon after his complete retirement, his colleagues of the department of philosophy at Harvard asked him to let them have his portrait painted, to be hung upon the walls of the Faculty Room in University Hall. When the portrait was finished, Professor James entertained the whole division of philosophy at his house. The occasion was a memorable one, and especially so for the reason that Professor Royce, who had always been one of James's most loyal friends and admirers, made an exceedingly warm-hearted and eloquent address. I quote here a few of his sentences, though the choice is difficult where everything was so good:

'Nothing is more characteristic of Professor James's work as a teacher and as a thinker than is his chivalrous fondness for fair play in the warfare and in the coöperation of ideas and of ideals. We all of us profess to love truth. But one of James's especial offices in the service of truth has been the love and protection and encouragement of the truth-seekers. He has done much more than this for the cause of truth; but this at least he has always done.

'He has lately warned us much against thinking of truth as a mere abstraction. And indeed it has always been his especial gift to see truth incarnate,—embodied in the truth-seekers,—and to show his own love of truth by listening with appreciation, and by helping the cause of fair play, whenever he found somebody earnestly toiling or suffering or hoping in the pursuit of any genuine ideal of truth. . . . Other men talk of liberty of thought; but few men have done more to secure liberty of thought for men who were in need of fair play and of a reasonable hearing than James has done.'

James was one of the first among professional psychologists to recognize the full bearing of the contributions which medical observation—that is, the psychology of the unusual or the slightly twisted mind—has made to the more classical psychological attitudes and insights. In the early portion of his short but stirring address, *The Energies of Men*, he says, 'Meanwhile the clinical conceptions, though they may be vaguer than the analytic ones, are cer-
tainly more adequate, give the concreter picture of the way the whole mind works, and are of far more urgent practical importance. So the "physician's attitude," the "functional psychology," is assuredly the thing most worthy of general study to-day.'

The truth of these propositions has been amply verified, and the fact that he made them is but one more illustration of his power to see and seize upon

The significant elements of a situation, as a skillful commander recognizes the points of strength and weakness of his adversary's lines.

William James was a manly and a radiant being. Loving and loved, he made all men think, and helped many a doubting soul to feel a man's glow of hope and courage, each for his own work. This was a noble task.

NATHAN IN THE WELL

BY ATKINSON KIMBALL

Three years ago, we moved permanently into the real country, taking with us as our most valuable asset, a fresh, city eye which we had unconsciously been cultivating all our lives. To a man born and brought up in the city, the commonest things in the country seem marvelous.

In my college days in the city, having read somewhere of caged crickets, I remember asking a classmate who hailed from the suburbs, what crickets looked like, and whether they were easy of capture. At the time, I could not understand his broad, suburban grin. This naïveté of the city man was exemplified by a friend, who averred that no one could raise good vegetables in the country. I gathered that one's radishes would be tough and one's lettuce bitter unless subjected to some mysterious city process, grafting perhaps. But since living at Half Acre, I have learned that some vegetables are raised in the country, after all, and very good ones, too. Another friend, on moving to the country, wanted a field of clover, and asked the local storekeeper to quote lowest prices on clover plants. I believe this was the man who sowed clipped oats, expecting to raise a crop of oats already clipped. Like most humorous things, this has its elements of the pathetic; city people transplanted to the country always remind me, in their eagerness and ignorance, of slum children in Central Park; but, personally, I would not purchase immunity from rural ridicule by the surrender of the privileges given me by my fresh city eye.

For instance, after three years of living in the country, I never draw a pail of water from the well without an appreciation of its charm such as a country-bred man, I imagine, could never feel. He might gape at open plumbing, looking at it with his fresh country eye, where I should simply take it for granted; but I am afraid he never could fully experience what might be called the sentiment of a well, that
delightful, inverted tower of darkness and dampness and coolth. If there is n’t such a word as coolth there ought to be.

Our tower, if turned skyward, would rival Pisa’s leaning miracle; and it is surmounted by a well-curb resembling a miniature judge’s stand at a country fair, so that an involuntary exclamation of a visitor might naturally be, ‘How many laps to the mile?’ It has no primitive, picturesque sweep: but, on the other hand, there is no modern contraption such as a chain pump; and the old oaken bucket, made of ash, fastened to a romantic rope such as sailors use at sea, descends and ascends the cylinder of greened granite boulders worn smooth, ages back, in some terminal moraine. The source of our drink, strangely enough, is also the conservator of our food-supply. In early spring and late fall, before and after the capricious visits of the ice-man, a small flotilla of pails rides safely in the land-locked harbor, moored with marline twisted around tiny cleats. No danger of anything being tainted by anything else in those separate compartments; no trouble but a hearty heave ho! of hunger, and the food of our selection appears before us, cool and sweet in its receptacle of frosted silver. Our subterranean, superaqueous refrigerator is simple, sanitary, and as inexpensive as the sky.

To my city consciousness, it’s wonderful to draw water from the ground. Pipes, conduits, bottles, I can understand; it’s difficult for me to apprehend that simply by digging anywhere, if you dig deep enough, you can get living water filtered by the earth. I knew a man before the days of airplanes, who took delight in kite-flying. As the string ran out and the kite soared, he felt an exalting of his spirit, as if, in some vicarious way, he, himself, were piercing the empyrean; similarly, when I go to nature’s bounteous breast, I feel that I am drawing up more than water in my bucket. This is sometimes literally true; sometimes, a new-frog, disdaining the time-honored method of three feet up and two feet down again, steps into my elevator, and regards me placidly with his complacent, human countenance.

Less attractive, are the pale, amorphous earthworms, sprawling lifelessly in the bucket after a rain-storm; and, two years ago, some inspired person suggested that we get a trout to eat the earthworms. We immediately took fire at the idea; we could n’t understand why we had n’t thought of a trout before; we remembered that every well-regulated well had a trout in it. With some difficulty, a man was found who could find a trout. He found it; and the trout duly arrived in state one morning in a gypsy kettle.

He was a trout of size and substance; he was evidently a trout of the world. He bore his honors calmly, with neither pride nor meekness; he was reserved without being taciturn. He was a New England trout. Something in his grave demeanor, the light of experience and sagacity glowing in his eye, caused us to divine his name; for if a well is nothing without a trout, what is a trout without a name? Slowly, solemnly, the gypsy kettle was lowered into the well; and Nathan the Wise officially became a member of our family.

For weeks afterward, I drew water very gingerly, and then I grew careless; but apparently I never hurt Nathan with the bucket, and on the other hand, he was evidently too contented to make use of the frog-elevator. The rainworms disappeared; and whenever we felt too weak to walk by faith alone, we dropped a grasshopper or a cricket, with which I have become tolerably familiar, into the well; and the miniature sea was stirred as by the surge of
a mighty leviathan. Even when we were n't feeding him, and after we failed to notice the absence of rainworms as one forgets pain that is past, the fact that Nathan was in the well was a pleasant part of our subconsciousness. It’s wonderful how much affection can be inspired by a fish. If we inspired affection in Nathan’s breast, he concealed it like a true New Englander. He showed his affection by his faithfulness, by remaining at his post in the well, by not forsaking us during the long, inclement winter, by greeting our first vernal bug with a stupendous splash.

The season brought its multitudinous glories, feathered friends and friends in silk and linens, a thousand new flowers looking up at us each morning with their innocent faces, trees as murmurous as the sea, a sea which had put on its softer summer colors and had grown less imperious in its surge. Enemies, too, came in their appointed time, bugs of every ingenuity of shape and dye, fogs, chilling and mysterious, long droughts, black blights.

In the activities of what is supposed to be too quiet a life, welcoming the coming guest, speeding the departing bug, emptying the cistern on the flowerbeds, we forgot the faithful friend who, during the winter of outdoor inactivity and social vacuity, had been so often in our thoughts and talk. One day, a wayfaring friend of ours, who is quite the reverse of a fool, inquired, in the interest he feels in all created things, ‘How’s Nathan in the well, these days?’

Our hearts smote us. Poor Nathan! ‘Oh, I hope he is n’t dead! There was only eight inches of water in the well last Saturday, and we have n’t been able to drink of it for weeks.’ ‘Have you looked down lately?’

We hastened to the curb, and peered over; but all we could make out was darkness, with an ambiguous gleam at the bottom. A smile came to our wayfaring friend’s face, which is as granitic and lined as the glacier-scored ledges he loves to fish from.

‘I mean with a mirror.’ Mystified, we brought our friend a hand-mirror; and with the precision of a navigator taking an observation, he caught the sun, swept it through an arc of half the heavens, and shot it into the depths of the well. Alas, the shaft of sunlight was as disillusioning as a searchlight of truth would probably be if flashed into one’s character. The cylinder of greened granite boulders was dry and dun-colored; the water of our well, which before the drought had sparkled a veritable blue in our white-enamel drinking-pail, had shrunk to a yellow puddle. The puddle was ringed with mud; exactly in the middle of it, we could see the olive back of a fish, apparently no bigger than a minnow. It was Nathan, patient, imperturbable even in the surprise of sudden sunlight, wasted, but evidently alive.

I eagerly volunteered as a rescue party of one, as if present solicitude could atone for past neglect. We got our longest ladder, our wayfaring friend steadied the top, and down I went, the gypsy kettle which had been Nathan’s triumphal chariot now serving as his ambulance. In my hurry, I forgot what I had read about noxious gases in well-bottoms; but I did take time to glance upward at the firmament. The roof of that pesky judge’s stand hid the heavens, like many other ugly, ostentatious impedimenta of so-called civilized life. I determined to take the well-curb down, and substitute one open to the sky; then I continued the work of rescue. Nathan’s nose was buried in the mud; he was struggling for breath like an entombed miner; and when I had brought him to the surface and the sunlight, the rav-
ages of his ordeal were painfully ap-
parent to us. He had become the dia-
phantous wraith of a fish; his emaciat-
ed body was almost translucent; there 
was nothing left of him except head, 
speckles, and indomitable spirit.

I have always been an advocate of 
open plumbing, and my advocacy was 
now justified. We carried our bath-
tub outdoors. We filled it with pure 
water from a neighbor's well that never 
goes dry. Tenderly, we placed Nathan 
in his new ocean; we gave him a whole 
fleet of crickets and grasshoppers that 
worked their walking-beams with pro-
 vocative, propulsive force; but Nathan 
the Wise, with slowly moving fins and 
weakly pulsing gills, took no notice of 
them; and we decided that it was part 
of his wisdom not to gorge himself on 
an empty stomach, or perhaps he was 
delicate about eating before so large 
an audience.

We, however, suffered no such 
scruples; and, leaving Nathan with 
high hopes, we dressed to attend a large 
supper-party at an opulent neighbor's 
who has an artesian well on his place, 
a ridiculous affair that you couldn't 
hang even a cream-jar in. Afterwards, 
we walked home under the stars; and 
by their dim light, we could descry 
Nathan, still breathing in the depths 
of his sea. In the fleet of crickets and 
grasshoppers, anchored close together, 
there was now no motion of walking-
beam or paddle-wheel. Fires were evid-
ently banked, and steam was down 
for the night. Next morning, we found 
that the vital steam was down in Na-
than's breast, that his fires were out 
forever, unless, if the hope be not im-
pious, they are rekindled in some De-
vonian Paradise.

Poor Nathan, stiff, stark, was lying 
in the bottom of the bath-tub, with his 
pale, pathetic belly turned uppermost 
in an attitude that I am sure he would 
have considered indecorous. He had 
made no outcry; no one heard his last 
words, if he spoke any. Personally, I 
believe he did not speak any. I believe 
that he died as he had lived, inarticu-
late, a martyr to duty, like a true New 
Englander. And the pity of it is that 
if we had been a tithe as faithful to him 
as he was to us, he would be living 
now, developing into the very patriarch 
of trout, with an ever increasing stock 
of experience which he would distill 
into an ever-deepening silence.

Of course, soon after Nathan's death 
the rain descended, the floods came, 
and our well filled again with living 
water, living in more senses than one; 
for we again found pale, amorphous 
rain-worms in our water-bucket. We 
accepted these meekly, however, as 
less than the just punishment for our 
neglect. They will be a continuing pun-
ishment and a continuing reminder of 
Nathan. We have resolved never to 
have another fish.

Weeks afterward, it suddenly flashed 
across us that we had missed an un-
exampled opportunity to turn defeat 
into a glorious victory. While I was 
fruitlessly rescuing Nathan from the 
bottom of the well, right under my 
nose, right before my eyes, right within 
my grasp, there was something more 
precious and more fabulous than the 
pot of gold at the rainbow's foot. Truth 
was at the bottom of the well; but I 
failed to spy it out or smell it out or 
grasp it. A single thought, a single 
movement, and I could have come up 
that ladder laden with a heritage richer 
than Plutus' mine. Poor, panting man 
was never so near Eternal Verity be-
fore. And now, it's under thirty feet 
of water! All we can do is live in the 
hope that there may be another drought 
this summer.
OUR COUNTRY

BY JULIA WARD HOWE

1819–1910

On primal rocks she wrote her name;
Her towers were reared on holy graves;
The golden seed that bore her came
Swift-winged with prayer o'er ocean waves.

The Forest bowed his solemn crest,
And open flung his sylvan doors;
Meek Rivers led the appointed Guest
To clasp the wide-embracing shores;

Till, fold by fold, the broided Land
To swell her virgin vestments grew,
While Sages, strong in heart and hand,
Her virtue's fiery girdle drew.

O Exile of the wrath of Kings!
O Pilgrim Ark of Liberty!
The refuge of divinest things,
Their record must abide in thee!

First in the glories of thy front
Let the crown-jewel, Truth, be found;
Thy right hand fling, with generous wont,
Love's happy chain to farthest bound!

Let Justice, with the faultless scales,
Hold fast the worship of thy sons;
Thy commerce spread her shining sails
Where no dark tide of rapine runs!

So link thy ways to those of God,
So follow firm the heavenly laws,
That stars may greet thee, warrior-browed,
And storm-spied Angels hail thy cause!

O Land, the measure of our prayers,
Hope of the world, in grief and wrong,
Be thine the blessing of the years,
The gift of Faith, the crown of Song.

Reprinted from the Atlantic Monthly for October, 1861.
THE CONTRIBUTORS’ CLUB

THE IMMORALITY OF SHOP-WINDOWS

At the heart of morality lies content. That is a statement either optimistic or cynical, as you choose to look at it; but it is a statement of fact. Even the reformer seeks to allay his discontent, which does not arise from the morality in him, but from the immorality in other people. Anybody who has lived with a reformer knows this. Therefore are modern shop-windows — by steel construction made to occupy the maximum amount of space, to assault by breadth and brilliance the most callous eye — one of the most immoral forces in modern city life.

This is especially true of the shop-windows on Fifth Avenue, New York. For these windows, even at night illuminated like silent drawing-rooms vacant of people, expose to the view of the most humble passer on the curb as well as to the pampered rich racing by in motors, the spoils of all the world. Here are paintings by the old masters and the new; rare furniture and marbles from Italian palaces; screens from Japan; jewels and rugs from the Orient; silk stockings, curios, china, bronzes, hats, furs; and again more curios, cabinets, statues, paintings; things rare and beautiful and exotic from every quarter of the globe, ‘from silken Samarcand to cedared Lebanon.’ And they are not collections, they are not the treasures of some proud house — although they might have been once: they are for sale; they may be bought by anybody — who has the price.

But who has the price? That stout woman riding by in her limousine, with a Pomeranian on her lap instead of a baby? That fifteen-dollar-a-week chorus-girl in a cab, half buried under a two-thousand-dollar chinchilla coat? That elderly man who hobbles goutily out of his club and walks a few short blocks to his house on Murray Hill, ‘for exercise’? Assuredly, somebody has the price, for the shops are ever open, the allurement of their windows never less. But not you, who gaze hungry-eyed at these beautiful objects, and then go to a Sixth Avenue department store and wonder if you can afford that Persian rug made in Harlem, marked down from $50 to $48.87; or that colonial mahogany bookcase glistening with brand new varnish. Envy gnaws at your heart. And yet you had supposed that yours was a comfortable sort of income — maybe four thousand dollars a year. Your father, on that income, back in a New England suburb, was counted quite a man in the community, and you put on airs. He selected the new minister, and you set the style in socks. But now you are humiliated, embittered. You rave against predatory wealth. Thus shop-windows do make Socialists of us all.

Nor are you able to accept the shop-windows educationally, recalling that when you went to Europe you saw nothing that had not already stared at you through plate-glass on Fifth Avenue — for sale. Who wants to view one of the chairs that a Medici sat in, only to recall that months before he saw its mate in a shop-window at the corner of Fifth Avenue and Thirty-first Street; or to contemplate a pious yellow hea-then bowed down before the image of Buddha, while the tinkly temple bells
are tinkling, only to have rise in his mind the memory of a much larger and more venerable Buddha which used to smile out inscrutably at the crossing of Twenty-ninth Street, below a much sweeter string of tinkly temple bells? We 've a bigger, better Buddha in a cleaner (!), greener (!!) land.

Many miles from Mandalay.

There is no romance in an antique, be it god or chair or China plate, when it is exposed for sale in a shop-window. And there is no romance in it amid its native surroundings when you realize that any day it may be carried off and so exposed. Thus do shop-windows destroy romance.

But in the humbler windows off the Avenue there is an equal, if grosser, element of immorality. For these are the windows where price-tags are displayed. The tag has always two prices, the higher marked through with red ink, the lower, for this very reason, calling with a siren voice. The price crossed off is always just beyond your means, the other just within it. ‘Ah,’ you think, swallowing the deception with only too great willingness, ‘what a bargain! It may never come again!’ And you enter the fatal door.

Perhaps you struggle first. ‘Don’t buy it,’ says the inhibition of prudence. ‘You have more neckties now than you can wear.’

‘But it’s so cheap,’ says impulse, with the usual sophistry.

And you, poor victim that you are, tugged on and back by warring factions in your brain,—poor refutation of the silly old theological superstitions that there is such a thing as free will,—vacillate on the sidewalk till the battle is over, till your mythical free will is down in the dust. Thus do shop-windows overthrow theology.

Then you enter that shop, and ask for the tie. Or perhaps it is something else, and they have n’t your size. You ought to feel glad, relieved. Do you? You do not! You are angry. You feel as if you had lost just so much money, when in reality you have saved it. Thus do shop-windows destroy logic.

This has been a particularly perilous season for the man with a passion for shirts. By some diabolical agreement, all the haberdashers at one and the same time filled their windows with luscious lavenders and faint green stripes and soft silk shirts with comfortable French cuffs, and marking out $2.00 or $3.00, as the case might be, wrote $1.50 or $2.50 below. The song of the shirt was loud in the land, its haunting melody not to be resisted. Is there any lure for a woman in all the fluffy mystery of a January ‘white sale’ comparable to the seduction for a man of a lavender shirt marked down from $2.00 to $1.50? I doubt it. Heaven help the women if there is! So the unused stock in trunk or bureau drawer accumulates, and the weekly reward for patient toil at an office dribbles away, and the savings bank is no richer for your deposit — and the shop-windows flare as shamelessly as ever. There is only one satisfaction. The man who sells shirts always has a passion for jewelry. And that keeps him poor, too!

ULTIMATE CONVICTIONS

Most of us if questioned as to our ultimate convictions would unhesitatingly give such answers as — the existence of God, the immortality of the soul, the unvaryingness of natural law, the relativity of knowledge, the inaccessibility of the supernatural, democracy. A few cautious or frivolous folk would want to sleep on it. The small number of really serious people who answered quite honestly would avow such ultimate convictions as that sausage and Germans are nasty, that red-headed women are bad-tempered,
that well-dressed people are mostly fools, that servants are dishonest, that whoever wears a ready-made tie is not a gentleman, that doctors are ignoramuses, that eating smoked herring is vulgar. But these are prejudices. Not at all; by any fair test they better deserve the name of ultimate convictions than the ambitious articles of faith with which we began. And the test is simply this: on which set of convictions do men act? Plainly on the second. Your believer in immortality will cheerfully imperil his soul through a long lifetime, your fanatic of the relativity of knowledge will be completely irate in discussion with a dogmatist, your advocate of the unknowable, if entrusted with power, would conscientiously proclaim, 'The Unknowable or the sword.'

In short, these ambitious categories are not, properly speaking, convictions at all, but mere simulacra thereof. They are emblems, not principles. We would willingly die for them, just as the predatory politician will honestly yearn to die for his country's flag; but Heaven keep us from the folly of living by our ultimate convictions! Such is the unspoken prayer of most sensible people who reserve their creeds for Sunday or election-day use. A rather plain-spoken person, Geoffrey Chaucer, once wrote, for Plato saith, whoso can him rede,
The word mote be accordant to the dede.

We should then be following two eminent truth-tellers should we degrade most metaphysical, theological, and political formulas from their false estate of convictions to that of intermittently recurrent prejudices. To complete the demonstration, we need only show that the real ultimate convictions are invariably acted on. You may make a Christian Scientist out of a Jesuit, but hardly a sausage-eater out of a sausage-hater. Nor shall you win to friendly association with Germans one whose axiom it is that they are nasty. Many persons call in a physician as an expected social form, and habitually disregard his advice. In fact, a true medicophobe will gladly pay a fee for the pleasure of flouting his doctor. At every point we shall find that the test of action will prove what we commonly call prejudices to be our genuine and most intimate convictions.

In great as in small affairs this truth holds. We know a business man who after careful scrutiny of an enterprise was on the point of a large investment. Hearing casually that the promoter's cheeks were adorned with side-whiskers, the capitalist brushed the project aside. He knew that no luck could come of association with a man who wore 'weepers.' Indeed, experience had taught him that such persons were not merely inauspicious, but positively untrustworthy. At the risk of anticlimax the present writer must avow that, saving the case of very ancient clergymen, he has absolutely no confidence in the taste or morals of any person wearing congress gaiters. Of course such a conviction, being based on a sound analogy between elasticity in principles and in footgear, is not to be confused with the more irrational sort of ultimate convictions. But at bottom the reason hardly comes in. We simply feel and act in a certain way, and that is all there is of it. We dig our last ditches where we please, and not where any moral Vauban dictates. The chaste Lucretia, it will be recalled, because of the outrage of Tarquin, killed herself. This certainly looks like the working of a transcendental ultimate conviction. Yet we should not forget that it is quite possible that the chaste Lucretia would equally have killed herself if her husband had persistently required her to eat mutton, if indeed, in proper resentment of such persecution, she had not killed him.

Shortsighted people will feel that
this reversal, by which, according word with deed, our prejudices become our convictions, somehow degrades human nature. To which the answer is, first, that the truth is no respecter of persons; and next, the counter-query, Does it degrade? On the contrary it exalts. By an instinctive altruism we dig our last ditches where they will endanger few but ourselves. If the theological and political creeds which we profess really guided our conduct, New York soon would be a new Constantinople, with massacre hanging on the presence or absence of a grammatical prefix. To build your ultimate convictions too high is socially dangerous. The man who stands on his notion of the substance or essence of divinity will appeal to the fagots if he may; the man who would perish before eating snails or frogs' legs is content with a subjective superiority. In fact, while dissent is only an offense to our philosophical and churchly prejudices, it is actually a salve to our ultimate convictions. We pride ourselves in those who vulgarly breakfast on smoked herring; they are our background, the conspicuous evidence of our own gentle tastes. It might seem that some Providence had deliberately set our more rigid principles in the field of the wholly inconsequential, in order that men might differ without hating. Lest, influenced by reason, we should act too unreasonably, a great gulf has wisely been established between the proud heights of reason and the pleasant table-land of our ultimate convictions.

OF WALKING
WITH SOME THOUGHTS ABOUT SITTING ON FENCES

Walking is fundamentally a matter of boots. Nay, friend, I do not mean top-boots, but boots in the sense of the English, who, being most perfectly enfranchised for walking, have thence the right to name the gear in which they travel. But I do not here discourse of fine details. So the boot fit, the sole be adequate, and the heel not loftily inclined, choose your own wear, and you shall know content. There be that favor rubber heels, and here again each man is his own arbiter; yet this, at least, is not to be forgotten or lightly overpassed: there is a tang in the sharp crunch of a hard heel on fair road-metal that greets not him who goes delicately on rubber. Let temperament decide.

Most men walk merely to arrive. To such the right flavor of walking is not known; though chance may reveal to them the unsuspected good, and so kindle a longing for the proper bliss of the walker. The true pedestrian knows that the means is itself an end. Not for him 'so many miles and then begins the actual business,' but 'so many miles of utterly fulfilled content'; and if at the road's end he find some pleasant hostelry, with fire and food and all manner of cheer, this is but the fair setting of the stone, not the gem's perfect self. Not that the walker scorns good entertainment, or fair weather, or congenial fellowship. His feet are on the earth; he is no detached dreamer; and all these things may be accounted part and parcel of his pleasure without disloyalty to the pedestrian creed.

Walking is not merely moving two legs rhythmically over certain intervals of ground. It is the primal and the only way to know the world, the deliberate entering into an inheritance, whose parts are wind and weather, sky and prospect, men and animals, and all vital enjoyment. The bicycle has some advantages in point of speed, but it is a foe to observation. All carriages, whether propelled by horse or motor, destroy all feeling of achievement. The
very word 'mile' is a walker's word, — *mille passus* — a thousand double-paces. So the Roman legions measured their conquering advances; so the legion of pedestrians estimates its conquests of the day. 'So many thousand buffets have mine own two feet given the resisting soil 'twixt sun and sun; so many thousand times have the good muscles of calf and thigh lent their elastic force.' What has the dusty reader of figures on a dial to match with that?

Another element, of grave importance and unquestioned worth, is the privilege, nay, the imperative necessity, of sitting on a fence from time to time. Literature hints at this. Lewis Carroll's 'aged, aged man a-sitting on a gate' had, by the sunset of his days, at least, acquired this wisdom. Poor Keats owned to a hankering to 'sit upon an Alp as on a throne' — although the German school of critics, keenly sensing the discomfort which inevitably disqualifies a mountain pinnacle for the scene of prolonged sessile repose, suggests metathesis, and would amend the reading to 'sit upon an Alp as on a *thorn*'; adducing as collateral argument Keats's well-known admiration for the nightingale, and that bird's familiar practice of artificially stimulating the centres of voice-production by causing its breast to impinge upon a thorn or similar sharp object. Leaving this delicate problem to the competent consideration of the wise, we may safely conclude that our first thesis is correct, and that to sit on a fence beside a road is of itself a satisfaction and an inspiration. For, be it posited again, the walker walks not to arrive, but to be in the world, to contemplate the same, and to take sufficient leisure for the formation of his judgments. To do this, he must sit. Sitting on a grassy bank is not, indeed, barred, although to the unwary it brings perils of ants, rheumatism, and (in some regions) snakes. It is, indeed, provocative of idleness; it leads one to forget that the interlude is not the song; and he who sprawls may ultimately sleep.

But the fence — and cursed be he who first conceived the hellish scheme of substituting barbed wire for honest rails! — the fence invites no such relaxing pose. The feet on their supporting rail are still in contact with reality, and it needs but a spring to be on the way again; while the seat, none too soft, gives perpetual reminder that the stay must be transitory, and that wits are not to slumber. To rest, and as he rests descry, discern, and fill the mental eye through the gateway of the physical — that is his portion who sits upon the fence. I will not mention the gain that comes from elevation, or even hint at the scenes which to have missed were to have suffered loss, revealed to him who climbs even to this humble post of vantage.

Only to those who will drink is the water good; one does not describe beverages to the thirsty: they would rather taste. So to the uneasy loiterer at home, to him who has found in gasoline only vanity and a striving after wind, to all who hunger for they know not what diversion, I offer no guidebooks of the journey, seek to convey no colors of the walker's paradise; enough to point the entrance of the way, and give the password: 'Forward, march!'

**THE VANISHING VILLAGE**

Wandering along an oily road — there was no walk — in an attractive New York suburb, the other day, pursued by chugging motor-cycles and madly hopping this way and that at the honk of speeding automobiles, an appalling thought struck me: is the village, still so dear to New England, becoming extinct? Will succeeding generations know only as ancient history
its shady, sun-flecked 'green' with the old white church, its library given by a loyal son, its memorial hall, its soldiers' monument and band-stand, the store on whose piazzas stories are swapped and trades consummated and village characters still linger? Are 'village improvement societies' to go the way of all grass, and is their annual house-cleaning no longer to summon the townsmen to the common armed with hoe and rake, lawn-mower, and broom, and followed by their wives and daughters bearing hot coffee and doughnuts; setting the whole village agog with the spirit; every worthy householder issuing forth with a ball of knotted and variegated twine and a paring-knife to straighten the grass-grown edge of his walk, to a running accompaniment of neighborly gossip?

On the common the civic spirit did its best — and worst? The ideas of beauty might be crude, but the villagers gave the best they had; they might, like beautiful Longmeadow, 'gothicize' their old church, they might put up a cast-iron monstrosity in memory of the soldiers, and the green might break out in an eruption of geometrical flower-beds of flaming geraniums and cannas; a saloon might lurk behind an innocent front of peanuts and cigars, but they lived according to their measure of light. The largest subscriber to the monument set up cast-iron deer and vases in his own yard, and his rival swung a scarlet gypsy kettle in his.

Two phases of the park are already abundant: one transitional — wherein a rudimentary 'down town' still lingers, but how fallen from its high estate! a veritable poor relation, a Cinderella sitting in the ashes, a thing of shabby shops, of beer-saloons and pool-rooms, of picture-postal booths and peanut-stands and flamboyant bill-boards! A little circulating library lurks in a dingy dwelling-house.

Back of all this gloom lie the well-kept homes of the commuters. 'To bed with the owl and up with the rooster' is their motto; they have no time or thought for anything outside the limits of their suburban bedroom.

The second phase in the evolution eliminates the centre altogether; there is no more 'up town' or 'down town'; neither is there anything in 'common.' Auto-trucks from the city deliver the necessities of life; the cement paths run down from the front door to the car-tracks and end as abruptly as the squirrels' trail at the foot of a tree; there are no neighborly cross-paths down which one might run with — I had almost said, a shawl, but I meant an automobile veil, about one's head, to get the recipe for hot-water gingerbread from Gran'ma Brown — the universal grandmother; or to beg 'Aunt Ellen' — aunt to all the babies in the town — to come and see if the baby's cough is croupy. Ah, no! The inhabitants stand aloof, as ignorant of their next-door neighbor as a Harlemite, save that they know his income also is 'restricted.'

There results only the cold comfort of the 'model village' ordered en bloc by some well-meaning philanthropist:

'Item: 1 civic centre, 1 clover green, 6 circles, golf-links, tennis-courts, 1 restaurant, 1 laundry, 1 school, 200 semi-detached two-family houses renting at $55 a month, 200 semi-detached one-family houses at $75 a month, 50 13-foot-front houses at $35 a month, 50 17-foot-front houses'; and, oh, yes —

'Item: 1 church, denomination to be specified later.'

And all laid out by a distinguished landscape gardener, designed by an equally distinguished architect, and managed by a 'foundation' down to its humblest detail — the filling of the flower-boxes, the emptying of the ash-can, the ordering of the coal, the rolling of the tennis-courts, and the making of laws.
## CONTENTS

### INDEX BY TITLES

#### Prose

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>American Characteristics, Guglielmo Ferrero</td>
<td>223</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>American Merchant Marine, One Way to an, Francis T. Bowles</td>
<td>740</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>American Schoolgirl in Germany, An, Mary D. Hopkins</td>
<td>359</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Animal Mind, The, John Burroughs</td>
<td>622</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Animals, Medical Experimentation on, Frederick L. Wachenheim</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arash-ho’o’e, Arthur Colton</td>
<td>828</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Art Prattle, Elihu Vedder</td>
<td>403</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aviation in Dreams, Havelock Ellis</td>
<td>468</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beneficent Valley, The, Grace Herlihy</td>
<td>517</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brown, John, Fifty Years After, John T. Morse, Jr.</td>
<td>662</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burroughs, John, Fifty Years of, Dallas Lore Sharp</td>
<td>631</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Canada, Reciprocity with, Henry M. Whitney</td>
<td>461</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carlyles, Miss Martineau and the, Francis Brown</td>
<td>381</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catholicism and the Future, Robert Hugh Benson</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cheapening of Religion, The, James O. Fagan</td>
<td>451</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Civilization, A Problem in, Brooks Adams</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coal-Mine, A Year in a, Joseph Husband</td>
<td>577</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Commuter, the, and the 'Modern Conveniences,' Dallas Lore Sharp</td>
<td>554</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contemporary Opinions of Thackeray, Sarah N. Cleghorn</td>
<td>215</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>De Morgan, Mr. William, A Letter to, Charlotte Prentiss Hardin</td>
<td>249</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Defense of Whistling, A, Robert Haven Schaufler</td>
<td>415</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Detachment and the Writing of History, Carl Becker</td>
<td>524</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Diary of the Reconstruction Period, A, Gideon Welles</td>
<td>78, 238, 388, 537, 680, 818</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doctors, The Plethora of, Abraham Flexner</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Economics of Waste and Conservation, The, John Bates Clark</td>
<td>325</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Educational Emergency, An, Edward O. Sisson</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fifty Years of John Burroughs, Dallas Lore Sharp</td>
<td>631</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fire in the Mine, Joseph Husband</td>
<td>754</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Football at Harvard and at Yale, Lorin F. Deland</td>
<td>700</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gold Production and Investments, F. S. Mead</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hero’s Conscience, A, Gamaliel Bradford, Jr.</td>
<td>730</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>History, Detachment and the Writing of, Carl Becker</td>
<td>524</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Illusion, Sophia Kirk</td>
<td>341</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In Praise of Politicians, Samuel McChord Crothers</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In the Rainy Season, William Davenport Hulbert</td>
<td>400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Intellectual Life in Japan, Paul S. Reinsch</td>
<td>508</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Investments, Gold Production and, F. S. Mead</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James, William, James Jackson Putnam</td>
<td>835</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Japan, Intellectual Life in, Paul S. Reinsch</td>
<td>508</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Brown Fifty Years After, John T. Morse, Jr.</td>
<td>662</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CONTENTS</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Journalism, The Personal Equation in,</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Watterson</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ladies' Battle, The, Molly Elliot Seawell</td>
<td>289</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lady Abbess, The, Emily James Putnam</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lady of the Castle, The, Emily James Putnam</td>
<td>347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lady of the Slave States, The, Emily James Putnam</td>
<td>491</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Law and the Indian, The, Elliott Flower</td>
<td>483</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Learning, John Jay Chapman</td>
<td>125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lee, Robert E. See A Hero's Conscience</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Letter to Mr. William De Morgan, A Charlotte Prentiss Hardin</td>
<td>249</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>London, My Social Life in, Goldwin Smith</td>
<td>691</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lying like Truth, Margaret Sherwood</td>
<td>806</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Man on the Bridge, The,' Again, Charles Terry Delaney</td>
<td>283</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marble Child, The, E. Nesbit</td>
<td>641</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martineau, Miss, and the Carlyles, Francis Brown</td>
<td>381</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matter with us, The, William S. Rossiter</td>
<td>787</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Medical Experimentation on Animals, Frederick L. Wachenheim</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Minister and the Men, The, Francis E. Leupp</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My Little Town, Winifred Kirkland</td>
<td>565</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My Missionary Life in Persia, Samuel McChord Crothers</td>
<td>332</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My Social Life in London, Goldwin Smith</td>
<td>691</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathan in the Well, Atkinson Kimball</td>
<td>848</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Negro Suffrage in a Democracy, Ray Stannard Baker</td>
<td>612</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nervous Strain, The, Agnes Repplier</td>
<td>198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Neutralization, The United States and, Cyrus French Wicker</td>
<td>304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'New Reservation of Time, The, William Jewett Tucker</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On Foot in the Yosemite, Bradford Torrey</td>
<td>228</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>One Way to an American Merchant Marine, Francis T. Bowles</td>
<td>740</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Opposition, The Philosophy of, John Grier Hibben</td>
<td>475</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pan and the Crusader, Margaret Sherwood</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patent of Nobility, A, Ada Cambridge</td>
<td>503</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patricians, The, John Galsworthy 433, 392</td>
<td>783</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Persia, My Missionary Life in, Samuel McChord Crothers</td>
<td>332</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Personal Equation in Journalism, The, Henry Watterson</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philosophy of Opposition, The, John Grier Hibben</td>
<td>475</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plethora of Doctors, The, Abraham Flexner</td>
<td>20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plume-Hunter, The Trail of the, William L. Finley</td>
<td>373</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poet's Toll, A, Anne C. E. Allinson</td>
<td>774</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Politicians, In Praise of, Samuel McChord Crothers</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poor Old Todie, Harry James Smith</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Preliminaries, The, Cornelia A. P. Comer</td>
<td>669</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Privilege, The, Harry James Smith</td>
<td>549</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Problem in Civilization, A, Brooks Adams</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prophets or Engineers, Malcolm Taylor</td>
<td>769</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Puri tanism, Gonzaglio Ferrero</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Quarter, The, Elizabeth Robins Pennell</td>
<td>253</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rainy Season, In the, William Davenport Hubert</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reciprocity with Canada, Henry M. Whitney</td>
<td>461</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reconstruction Period, A Diary of the, Gideon Welles, 78, 238, 388, 537, 650, 818</td>
<td>648</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roosevelt, Taft and: a Composite Study, Francis E. Leupp</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salt Lake Trail, The Story of the, Charles M. Harvey</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sea Change, A, Atkinson Kimball</td>
<td>264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seven Worst Sermons, The, William Austin Smith</td>
<td>658</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shakespeare's Fools, Eleanor P. Hammond</td>
<td>90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Silence, The, John Galsworthy</td>
<td>311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Soul of Play, The, Richard C. Cabot</td>
<td>607</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Squire, The, Elsie Singmaster</td>
<td>308</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taft and Roosevelt: a Composite Study, Francis E. Leupp</td>
<td>648</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tariff, The, and the Tariff Commission, F. W. Taussig</td>
<td>721</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thackeray, An Unpublished Poem by, Anne Thackeray Ritchie</td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thackeray, Contemporary Opinions of, Sarah N. Cleghorn</td>
<td>215</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tide-Marsh, The, Kathleen Norris</td>
<td>745</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trail of the Plume-Hunter, The, William L. Finley</td>
<td>573</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tympano, Robert M. Gay</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>United States and Neutralization, The, Cyrus French Wicker</td>
<td>304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Unpublished Poem by Thackeray, An, Anne Thackeray Ritchie</td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vegetation, Robert M. Gay</td>
<td>271</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waste and Conservation, The Economics of, John Bates Clark</td>
<td>325</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What Happened to Alanna, Kathleen Norris</td>
<td>418</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whistling, A Defense of, Robert Haxen Schauffler</td>
<td>415</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William's Wedding, Sarah Orne Jewett</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Year in a Coal-Mine, A, Joseph Husband</td>
<td>577</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yosemite, On Foot in the, Bradford Torrey</td>
<td>228</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
CONTENTS

Poetry

Colors at Cambridge, The, Louise I. Guiney 48
Comrade, The, Edith Wharton 785
Delight, Alice Brown 340
Emilia, Ellen Angus French 188
Fixed Idea, A, Amy Lowell 227
Hill o' Dreams, The, Helen Lanyon 380
Japanese Water-Song, Harcourt Mountain 668

Our Country, Julia Ward Howe 852
Psalm for October, A, Mrs. Schuyler Van Rensselaer 481
To Daisies, Francis Thompson 123
Trumpet-Call, The, Alfred Noyes 620
Valley of Vain Verses, The, Henry van Dyke 436
Whistler, Margaret Steele Anderson 263

INDEX BY AUTHORS

Adams, Brooks, A Problem in Civilization 26
Allinson, Anne C. E., A Poet's Toll 774
Anderson, Margaret Steele, Whistler 263
Baker, Ray Stannard, Negro Suffrage in a Democracy 612
Becker, Carl, Detachment and the Writing of History 524
Benson, Robert Hugh, Catholicism and the Future 160
Bowers, Francis T., One Way to an American Merchant Marine 740
Bradford, Gamaliel, Jr., A Hero's Conscience 730
Brown, Alice, Delight 340
Brown, Francis, Miss Martineau and the Carlyles 381
Burroughs, John, The Animal Mind 622
Cabot, Richard C., The Soul of Play 607
Cambridge, Ada, A Patent of Nobility 503
Chapman, John Jay, Learning 125
Clark, John Bates, The Economics of Waste and Conservation 325
 Cleghorn, Sarah N., Contemporary Opinions of Thackeray 215
Collon, Arthur, Arash-ho' o e 828
Comer, Cornelia A. P., The Preliminaries 609
Crothers, Samuel McChord In Praise of Politicians 175
My Missionary Life in Persia 332
Deland, Lorin F., Football at Harvard and at Yale 700
Delaney, Charles Terry, 'The Man on the Bridge' Again 283
Ellis, Havelock, Aviation in Dreams 408

Ferrero, Guglielmo Puritanism 1
American Characteristics 223
Finley, William L., The Trail of the Plume-Hunter 373
Flexner, Abraham, The Pleythors of Doctors 20
Flower, Elliott, The Law and the Indian 483
French, Ellen Angus, Emilia 188
Fuller, Anna, Ships in the Air 100
Galsworthy, John The Silence 311
The Patricians 433, 592, 793
Gay, Robert M., Tympano 136
Vegetation 271
Guiney, Louise I., The Colors at Cambridge 48
Hammond, Eleanor P., Shakespeare's Fools in Germany 359
Hardin, Charlotte Prentice, A Letter to Mr. William De Morgan 249
Harvey, Charles M., The Story of the Salt Lake Trail 112
Herlihy, Grace, The Beneficent Valley 517
Hibben, John Grier, The Philosophy of Opposition 475
Hopkins, Mary D., An American Schoolgirl in Germany 359
Howe, Julia Ward, Our Country 852
Hubert, William Davenport, In the Rainy Season 400
Husband, Joseph A Year in a Coal-Mine 577
Fire in the Mine 754
Jewett, Sarah Orne, William's Wedding 33
Kimball, Atkinson A Sea Change 264
Nathan in the Well 848
Kirk, Sophia, Illusion 341
Kirkland, Winifred, My Little Town 565
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Lanyon, Helen</td>
<td>The Hill o' Dreams</td>
<td>380</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leupp, Francis E.</td>
<td>The Minister and the Men</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taft and Roosevelt: a Composite Study</td>
<td></td>
<td>648</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lovell, Amy, A Fixed Idea</td>
<td></td>
<td>227</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mead, F. S., Gold Production and Investments</td>
<td></td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Morse, John T., Jr., John Brown Fifty Years After</td>
<td></td>
<td>662</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mountain, Harcourt, Japanese Water-Song</td>
<td></td>
<td>668</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nesbit, E., The Marble Child</td>
<td></td>
<td>641</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Norris, Kathleen</td>
<td>What Happened to Alanna</td>
<td>418</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Tide-Marsh</td>
<td>745</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Noyes, Alfred, The Trumpet-Call</td>
<td></td>
<td>620</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pennell, Elizabeth Robins, The Quarter</td>
<td></td>
<td>253</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Putnam, Emily James</td>
<td>The Lady Abbess</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Lady of the Castle</td>
<td>347</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Lady of the Slave States</td>
<td>491</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Putnam, James Jackson, William James</td>
<td></td>
<td>835</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reinsch, Paul S., Intellectual Life in Japan</td>
<td></td>
<td>508</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Repponer, Agnes, The Nervous Strain</td>
<td></td>
<td>198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ritchie, Anne Thackeray, An Unpublished Poem by Thackeray</td>
<td></td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rossiter, William S., The Matter with Us</td>
<td></td>
<td>787</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schaufler, Robert Haven, A Defense of Whistling</td>
<td></td>
<td>415</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seawell, Molly Elliot, The Ladies' Battle</td>
<td></td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sharp, Dallas Lore</td>
<td>The Commuter and the 'Modern Conveniences'</td>
<td>554</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Fifty Years of John Burroughs</td>
<td>631</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sherwood, Margaret</td>
<td>Pan and the Crusader</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Lying like Truth</td>
<td>806</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Singmaster, Elsie, The Squire</td>
<td></td>
<td>368</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sisson, Edward O., An Educational Emergency</td>
<td></td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, Goldwin, My Social Life in London</td>
<td></td>
<td>691</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, Harry James</td>
<td>Poor Old Todie</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Privilege</td>
<td>549</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, William Austin, The Seven Worst Sermons</td>
<td></td>
<td>653</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tausig, F. W., The Tariff and the Tariff Commission</td>
<td></td>
<td>721</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taylor, Malcolm, Prophets or Engineers</td>
<td></td>
<td>769</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thompson, Francis, To Daisies</td>
<td></td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Torrey, Bradford, On Foot in the Yosemite</td>
<td></td>
<td>228</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tucker, William Jenett, The New Reservation of Time</td>
<td></td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van Dyke, Henry, The Valley of Vain Verses</td>
<td></td>
<td>536</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van Rensselaer, Mrs. Schuyler, A Psalm for October</td>
<td></td>
<td>481</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vedder, Elihu, Art Prattle</td>
<td></td>
<td>408</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wachenheim, Frederick L., Medical Experimtation on Animals</td>
<td></td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Watterson, Henry, The Personal Equation in Journalism</td>
<td></td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Welles, Gideon, A Diary of the Reconstruction Period</td>
<td></td>
<td>818</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wharton, Edith, The Conrade</td>
<td></td>
<td>785</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whitney, Henry M., Reciprocity with Canada</td>
<td></td>
<td>461</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wicker, Cyrus French, The United States and Neutralization</td>
<td></td>
<td>304</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**The Contributors' Club**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topic</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Boulders</td>
<td>717</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clubs among the Cubs</td>
<td>280</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crime of Talking Shop, The</td>
<td>426</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Demon Candy, The</td>
<td>431</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exit a Gardener</td>
<td>719</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Immorality of Shop-Windows, The</td>
<td>853</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My Armory</td>
<td>276</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Objectionable Objective, An</td>
<td>715</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of Walking, with Some Thoughts about</td>
<td>856</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sitting on Fences</td>
<td>856</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Old Man of the Sea, The</td>
<td>278</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On Names</td>
<td>571</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On saying Thank You to Editors</td>
<td>281</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Our Conception of Authors</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Overworked Particle, An</td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Putting Things in Books</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Refreshments</td>
<td>714</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shuangh Chi'-U-Er</td>
<td>429</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swashbuckling Days in Vermont</td>
<td>572</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Them Yellow-Backs</td>
<td>574</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ultimate Convictions</td>
<td>854</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vanishing Village, The</td>
<td>857</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wood-Smoke</td>
<td>427</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
THE UNIVERSITY OF CAMBRIDGE
(ENGLAND)
SECOND ANNOUNCEMENT

THE FIRST LIST OF SUBSCRIBERS TO THE ENCYCLOPÆDIA BRITANNICA (11th Edition) is being completed as the names are received from day to day, and the earlier sets will be despatched in the order of priority as indicated by the post-mark.

AN OFFER MADE AS A TEST

The new Encyclopedia Britannica (Eleventh Edition) consists of 28 volumes and index, comprising 27,000 pages, and the printing and binding of so large a work at one time will be without precedent in publishing. The work will be issued in two essentially different formats (on India and on ordinary book-paper), and in six kinds of binding. Its issue presents troublesome manufacturing complications, in view of the large orders that must be given in advance, and there are no precedents to indicate what proportion of the total production should be in each form.

Furthermore, the use of India paper for the Encyclopedia Britannica (Eleventh Edition) is an innovation—it marks a radical departure—and no sure basis upon which to conclude contracts for manufacturing in tens of thousands of sets could be reached except by making a test of the public taste, whether for the:

1. **India paper impression**—28 vols. and index—in cloth, full flexible morocco or full flexible sheepskin, each volume to be three-quarters of an inch thick; or for the
2. **Ordinary paper impression**—28 vols. and index—in cloth, half morocco or full morocco, each volume to be 2 3/4 inches thick.

Total subscriptions of each kind are daily reported to London by cable, and instructions will be cabled to New York to close the first list as soon as the percentages are definite enough to show how further manufacturing should be apportioned. Prices will then be advanced.

For reasons which are obvious, the publishers have not committed themselves to large orders in respect of the two kinds of paper and six styles of binding—i.e., a comparatively small number of sets are on the press and in the binders' hands for delivery soon after the New Year.

In the contents and printed text of the two impressions (India paper and ordinary paper) there is no difference whatsoever; but by printing and binding some of the sets in accordance with an entirely new idea, while other sets are in the usual form, a surprising contrast has been effected.

The volumes on India paper are about $\frac{3}{4}$ inch thick.
The volumes on ordinary paper are 2 3/4 inches thick.
One set weighs 80 pounds.
The other weighs 203 pounds.
One set occupies a little more than two feet of shelf space.
The other occupies over six feet.
Yet both are printed from the same type, both are in 28 volumes and index, both contain the same 27,000 pages, 40,000 articles, 7,000 illustrations, 450 full-page plates, and 417 maps.
THE UNIVERSITY OF CAMBRIDGE (England)

THE PUBLIC TO DECIDE

The public are left free to choose between volumes on India paper in flexible bindings, and volumes on ordinary paper in customary bindings. Neither the use of India paper nor of flexible bindings has ever before been applied to the production of a work of reference in even one volume approaching such a size, and the combined employment of both in a work of 28 volumes and index, and likely to be distributed to the extent of many thousands of sets, is an experiment whose advantages may not at first appeal to all book-buyers.

Notwithstanding the manifest superiority of the sets in the new India paper form—their smaller bulk and reduced weight—the publishers do not wish to force the improvement upon subscribers, but have determined also to issue sets in the usual style. Customs change slowly, and it is impossible to foresee how readily the public will take to the new idea.

MANUFACTURING PROBLEMS

MORE than 450,000 sets of the last completely new edition of the Encyclopaedia Britannica (including imperfect reprints sold in the United States and Canada) are now out of date, and will be superseded and displaced by the new Eleventh Edition (which is copyrighted in the United States, and cannot be reprinted or reproduced in whole or in part).

The offer of the work is world-wide, and it is expected, considering the extraordinary sale of the Encyclopaedia Britannica in the past, that from 25,000 to 50,000 applications will be received by the Cambridge University Press within the next few months. In the case of previous editions, libraries, Government offices, schools, colleges, universities, clubs, learned societies, and various other institutions, as well as the numerous class of educated persons (now larger than ever) have always subscribed for the Encyclopaedia Britannica as soon as a fresh edition was ready.

(1) THE PRINTING PROBLEM

Should the number of early applications be no more than 25,000, it will mean the printing, in a very short time, of 725,000 large quarto volumes, each containing an average of 900 pages, or more volumes than are contained in any library in the United States, except the Library of Congress, and one other.

Each page of the work measures 12 by 9 inches, and the quantity of ordinary paper that would be required to print these 25,000 sets will be 2,192 tons, as much as would be required to print 4,000,000 novels such as are usually sold at $1.50.

(2) THE PAPER PROBLEM

The employment of India paper introduces another entirely novel factor into the manufacture of this work. India paper has been used hitherto chiefly for expensive Bibles, and since the demands of the book trade have been comparatively slight, can be produced only in small quantities. It is made by but two mills in England, and in the United States by none. Each
set on India paper would require 60 lbs., and if 75 per cent. of the first 25,000 applications call for volumes in this useful and attractive form, there will be required such a quantity of it as cannot be produced by the English mills in less than a year. It will, therefore, be necessary to depend for further supplies of India paper that will be immediately required, on the mills in France, Germany, Sweden, and Italy, and in this event it will probably be necessary to place many subscribers on a waiting list.

(3) THE BINDING PROBLEM

Finally, the problem of forming an estimate as to the number of copies to be bound in the various styles (three for India and three for ordinary paper) assumes a serious aspect in connection with a work of 28 volumes and Index. One set on India paper, whether bound in full flexible sheepskin (deep sea green) or in full flexible morocco (selected Cape goatskin, dark red), would call for the use of 15 skins. In the past, most buyers have chosen leather bindings. A thousand orders for leather-bound sets would be a comparatively simple matter, but if three out of four of the first 25,000 applicants prefer leather bindings, the number of skins that would be required will be 281,250. In the not impossible event of having to effect a world-wide distribution calling for the manufacture of 100,000 sets within a short time, the problem of obtaining sufficient leather would be a very serious one. To leave an item of this kind to the last moment, and to enter the market with demands for immediate deliveries, would have but one result—the skins could not be had at once, and, even when they were to be obtained, a rise in price of 50 per cent., or perhaps more, would have to be met. Under no circumstances could so large a quantity be obtained, except by making hard-and-fast contracts for monthly deliveries. Meanwhile, thousands of subscribers would have to be content to receive their volumes after long delay, delivered, it might be, a volume or two at a time (as in the case of the Ninth Edition), according to the capacity of the binders.

A LARGE CONCESSION ALLOWED TO IMMEDIATE APPLICANTS

WHO, BY SUBSCRIBING IN ADVANCE, WILL ASSIST THE PUBLISHERS TO ESTABLISH THE PERCENTAGES

In view of the many unusual circumstances affecting the issue of the new edition, it has been decided to institute a practical test—to invite subscriptions in advance, but without any payment until after delivery. In order to ascertain from these advance subscriptions such percentages as will determine the demand for the two kinds of paper and six styles of binding, and to use this as a basis for making manufacturing contracts on a large scale, a very substantial concession in price is offered to those who at once make a choice.

The results of the contest between the new format and the old are not only being watched by the publishers from day to day, while they are waiting to hear from the public, but are of real interest to all readers and book-buyers in view of the part that India paper may sooner or later play in adding to the popularity and utility of the Encyclopaedia Britannica. And, it may be, of all other large works to be published hereafter.
TEMPORARY PRICES AND TERMS
upon which Advance Subscriptions are now being accepted (at a substantial concession in the price) for the
NEW ENCYCLOPAEDIA BRITANNICA (11th Edition)
published by the
UNIVERSITY OF CAMBRIDGE (England)
The New (11th) Edition of this Celebrated Work is a Fresh and Original Survey of Human Thought, Learning, and Achievement to the Year 1910. A Small Edition is now being printed, and the first copies will soon be ready for delivery. The work, in 28 volumes and Index, will be in two forms:—

(1) On INDIA PAPER (very thin and light) in Three Styles of Binding: CLOTH, FULL FLEXIBLE SHEEPSKIN, and FULL FLEXIBLE MOROCCO, the volumes to be only 3/4 INCH THICK (about 960 pages).

(2) On ordinary book-paper in Three Styles of Binding: CLOTH, HALF MOROCCO, and FULL MOROCCO, the volumes to be 2 3/4 inches thick (about 960 pages).

$4.00 a volume for Ordinary paper, bound in Cloth
This is little more than half the price (30s. or $7.50 a volume) at which the Ninth Edition was sold when first issued, although the number of pages in each volume is larger by 100, the number of articles in the whole work by 23,000, the number of contributors by 400, and the body of information by at least 100 per cent.

The slight additional cost (25 cents) for the India paper volumes is not in proportion to actual market valuations, as it is well known that books printed on India paper are always issued at high prices.

To be increased to $7.50 a volume
When, in the opinion of the Cambridge University Press, the purpose of the present offer (see preceding pages) has been achieved, the price will be increased, and the work will ultimately be sold at the regular price of 30s. or $7.50 a volume (cloth).

Payment after Delivery
No money need accompany advance subscriptions, nor will any payment fall due until the volumes have been delivered.

Terms of Payment
After delivery, the cash price (at the special rate of $4.00 a volume for ordinary paper, and $4.25 a volume for India paper) may be paid in full, or at a slight increase may be divided into 4, 8, or 12 monthly payments. Payment will also be accepted in monthly instalments of $5.00.

Number of Early Sets Available
Before proceeding with the manufacture of a large number of copies, the publishers wish to ascertain approximately the relative demand for the work in its two forms and six styles of binding (see three previous pages), and until this information has been secured only a small number of sets will be printed and bound. The first subscription list will, it is expected, account for all the sets already in process of manufacture. Subscribers whose applications are entered on this list will be placed on a basis of preferential treatment, that is, will receive the large concession in price above explained.

Those who prefer the India paper impression are particularly urged not to delay their applications, as the preparation of the sets in this form is a slow process.

NOTE.—The new ENCYCLOPAEDIA BRITANNICA is offered direct to the public and no book-agents or canvassers are employed.

APPLICATION FOR THE PROSPECTUS
Full particulars of prices (in advance of publication), of deferred payments, bookcases and bindings, together with a prospectus containing an account of the work, with specimen pages, order form, &c., free upon application.

CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY PRESS (Encyclopaedia Britannica Department),
35 WEST 32D STREET, NEW YORK.

Please send me the prospectus of the new ENCYCLOPAEDIA BRITANNICA (11th Edition).

Name

Profession or Business (with address)

Residence

Note.—Those who possess copies of previous editions of the ENCYCLOPAEDIA BRITANNICA (now out of date) are requested to advise us of the fact, and, if they wish to purchase the new edition, will be informed how they can dispose of their old editions at a fair valuation.
Two Classes of Fair Women

Some are fair because they happen so.

Others attain the clear, rosy complexion, smooth velvety skin, bright eyes, easy, graceful poise, as a result of carefully selected food and drink that properly nourishes the body, knowing that a fair complexion is the outward token of health within.

A beautiful woman seldom remains beautiful if she continues to drink coffee which is often the cause of various aches and ills.

Health is a Divine Gift — always ready for us, and produces more pleasure than any other one thing.

When well-made

POSTUM

is used in place of coffee, relief from aches and ills set up by coffee is to be expected and Nature can then restore the rosy bloom of health.

Postum contains the pure, wholesome elements of the field grain, which build and strengthen the nerves and vital organs.

Every woman should read the little book, in every third package of Postum — for “The Road to Wellville,” is a good road to healthful beauty.

“There’s a Reason”

Postum Cereal Company, Ltd., Battle Creek, Mich., U. S. A.
A dessert confection with delicateness of flavor and sweetness that delight a taste for the exquisite

NABISCO

SUGAR WAFERS

In ten cent tins
Also in twenty-five cent tins.

Try CHOCOLATE TOKENS—the enticing goodness of Nabisco enclosed in a shell of rich chocolate.

NATIONAL BISCUIT COMPANY
An Abundant Supply of Pure Water

The dry seasons do not worry the owner of a "Reeco" Electric Pump for the supply of water is always at hand by simply pressing a button.

THE "REECO" ELECTRIC PUMP

is clean, noiseless, and simple to operate. When the tank is full the automatic attachment shuts off the electric current and there is no waste of water or electricity.

The "Reeco" Electric pumps, like the "Reeco" Rider and "Reeco" Ericsson hot air pumping engines, draw water from deep or shallow wells, springs or city mains.

We install them complete, ready to turn on the water in any part of the house, laundry, stable, garage, or on the lawn for sprinkling.

An abundant supply of pure water is a luxury that adds much to the pleasures of the suburban home; and the "Reeco" Electric pump does its work whether the wind blows or not, whether the season is wet or dry. Tell us how much water you want and we will tell you the cost of supplying it.

Write for catalogue B 1 to nearest office.

Rider-Ericsson Engine Co.
35 Warren Street, New York.
239 Franklin Street, Boston.
40 Dearborn Street, Chicago.
40 North 7th Street, Philadelphia.
234 West Craig Street, Montreal, P. Q.
22 Pitt Street, Sydney, N. S. W.

LAST season we placed emphasis on the curative value of citric acid as found in the ATWOOD GRAPE FRUIT.

With the first suggestion of the use of this grape fruit in rheumatic and febrile conditions came a quick endorsement from physicians and the public. We say "as found in the Atwood Grape Fruit," for Atwood Grape Fruit is so far superior to the ordinary kind that it is admittedly in a class by itself when used either as a luxury or medicinally.

Its superiority is not an accident. From the beginning the Atwood Grape Fruit Company (the largest producer of grape fruit in the world) has sacrificed everything for QUALITY. An initial expense of hundreds of thousands of dollars was incurred; everything that science or experience could suggest was done to produce QUALITY; even then, many trees, as they came to maturity, bore just good, ordinary grape fruit, but not good enough for the Atwood Brand. Therefore thousands of big, bearing trees were either cut back to the trunk and rebudded to SUPERIOR VARIETIES or dug out entirely.

So through the various processes of selection, cultivation and elimination has evolved the ATWOOD FLAVOR, as hard to describe as it is difficult to produce.

Atwood Grape Fruit is sold by high class dealers and always in the trade mark wrapper of the Atwood Grape Fruit Company.

Buy it by the box; it will keep for weeks and improve. Price for either bright or bronze, $6 per standard box containing 54, 64 or 80 grape fruit.

ATWOOD GRAPE FRUIT CO. 290 Broadway, New York City
A mile deep, miles wide, & painted like a sunset

That's the Grand Canyon of Arizona

You can go there in a Pullman to the rim at El Tovar, en route to Sunny California on the train of luxury

The California Limited
The Neighbor-Maker

SAVAGES built rude bridges so that they might communicate with their neighbors. These have been replaced by triumphs of modern engineering.

Primitive methods of transmitting speech have been succeeded by Bell telephone service, which enables twenty-five million people to bridge the distances that separate them, and speak to each other as readily as if they stood face to face.

Such a service, efficiently meeting the demands of a busy nation, is only possible with expert operation, proper maintenance of equipment, and centralized management.

The Bell System provides constantly, day and night, millions of bridges to carry the communications of this country.
At Brussels 1910
Brussels International Exposition
The
Smith Premier Typewriter
(MODEL 10 VISIBLE)

was awarded the
Grand Prix
over all competitors

At Paris 1900 (Paris International Exposition) the Smith Premier Typewriter (Model 4) was awarded the Grand Prix over all competitors.

The Smith Premier Typewriter Co., Inc., Syracuse, N. Y. Branches Everywhere

THE
Berkshire Hills
Sanatorium
The only private institution of magnitude in the United States for the exclusive treatment of Cancer and other malignant and benign new growths. Conducted by a physician of standing. Established 32 years.

For the Scientific and Effective Treatment of Cancer
Without Resorting to Surgical Procedure
For complete information address
BERKSHIRE HILLS SANATORIUM
North Adams, Massachusetts

HORLICK'S
Malted Milk
Lunch Tablets
A satisfying, convenient lunch, for travelers, business men and women. Just the thing for the emergency. For children, a wholesome substitute for candy. Have a package handy at home, in your desk, traveling bag or pocket.

"SEND A NIGHT LETTER"

The Western Union's "Night Letter" service to those whose duties take them from home, and to those left at home, is a great comfort.

The absent one is enabled to keep in intimate touch with home affairs, letters by wire reaching him anywhere overnight—or sent by him with equal dispatch.

Abbreviation is unnecessary, the new "Night Letter" permitting the sending of fifty words at the rate of a ten-word day message.

"Night Letters" may be sent or telephoned to the nearest Western Union office any time of the day until midnight.

THE WESTERN UNION TELEGRAPH COMPANY

Prompt, Efficient, Popular Service.
Everett Piano

One of the three great Pianos of the World

The Everett Piano Co., Boston

1847 ROGERS BROS.

"Silver Plate that Wears"

The famous trade mark "1847 ROGERS BROS." on spoons, forks, knives, etc., guarantees the heaviest triple plate. Send for catalogue "Z4."

MERIDEN BRITANNIA CO.

(INTERNATIONAL SILVER CO., SUCCESSOR)

New York Chicago MERIDEN, CONN. San Francisco

AUTHORS' CLIPPING BUREAU

Furnishes news and comment from the current press of the entire world on any subject, — commercial, scientific, social, political, or technical. We read twice the number of different publications read by our nearest competitor in the clipping business. Write for booklet.

Book Reviews and Literary Clippings a Specialty

68 Devonshire Street, Boston, Mass.

You are Interested in something...

Why not get the best things printed about it?

We read and clip thousands of newspapers and magazines every week; therefore, we can supply you SPEEDILY and economically for a debate, speech, lecture, essay, or anything else requiring up-to-date information, and MORE of it than your competitors are likely to get.

Twenty select clippings for $1.00. By the month, $1.00 and upwards.

SEND FOR OUR BOOKLET, which explains the scope of the clipping industry.

20th Century Press Clipping Bureau

New York Life Building, Chicago
The Vacuum Cleaner
Made by Sturtevant

When Sturtevant engineers succeeded in compressing into a 2-foot machine the powerful principle of high-pressure fan suction—
they trebled the usefulness of household vacuum cleaning.

For fifty years Sturtevant fans have been solving some of the world's big mechanical problems. They suck cargoes of wheat from the holds of ships, draw bad air from the deepest mines, exhaust refuse from factories. The same principle, reduced to its simplest terms, makes the

Sturtevant
Vacuum Cleaner

It has wonderful power
It gets all the dirt, big and little. Tests show it will get nearly six times as much dirt out of a room as a broom.

It is the simplest portable cleaner in the world
Its working parts are a motor, a suction fan and a dust receptacle—nothing else.

It will not damage fabrics. That's the great bugbear of vacuum cleaning
It replaces the excessive suction of the ordinary suction cleaner with its wonderful air-column, drawing through its hose nearly 100,000 cubic inches of air per minute.

SEND FOR BOOKLET 62
But if you are in reach of one of our branch offices, see our machine. It speaks for itself.

B. F. Sturtevant Company
General Office, HYDE PARK, MASS.
50 Church St., New York; 135 N. Third St., Phila.; 330 S. Clinton St., Chicago; 329 W. Third St., Cincinnati; 711 Park Bldg., Pittsburg, Pa.; 1006 Loan and Trust Bldg., Washington, D. C.; 34 Oliver St., Boston; 707 Phoenix Bldg., Minneapolis; 425 Schofield Bldg., Cleveland; 1108 Granite Bldg., Rochester, N. Y.; 400 Fullerton Bldg, St. Louis; 456 Norwood Ave., Buffalo, N. Y.; 26 Pearl St., Hartford, Conn.

We invite dealers of standing to write for our trade terms.

Electric Vacuum Cleaner

It does its work quickly and easily
No going over and over the same space to get it clean.

It will last
It has none of the valves, bellows and gears whose leaking and wearing down make constant trouble and repairs.

It is both a suction and a blowing machine
Invaluable for aerating mattresses, and a dozen similar purposes.

It has largest capacity
Will clean a whole house without emptying.

Finished in aluminum, rubber tires, 10 special cleaning tools. Delivered, express prepaid, ready for use.

Price $130 Guaranteed in every detail.
All over America

The MOST
POPULAR
WATER

White Rock

FLORIDA WATER

"The Universal Perfume"

A floral water of absolute purity and enduring fragrance, in use for nearly a century. Peculiarly refreshing and reviving for all toilet purposes; matchless for the bath; the finest thing after shaving; in a word, the most satisfactory toilet perfume made.

ACCEPT NO SUBSTITUTE!
SOLD BY ALL LEADING DRUGGISTS
Sample mailed on receipt of six cents, to defray mailing charges.

MURRAY & LANMAN'S

LANMAN & KEMP, 135 Water Street, New York
Proprietors and Sole Manufacturers

Hotel Cumberland
NEW YORK
BROADWAY AT 54TH STREET

Near 50th St. Subway Station and 53d St. Elevated.

"Broadway" Cars from Grand Central Depot pass the door.

New and Fireproof
Best Hotel Accommodations in New York at Reasonable Rates

$2.50 with bath, and up
European Plan
All Hardwood Floors and Oriental Rugs
Ten minutes' walk to 20 Theatres

Excellent Restaurant Prices moderate.
Send for Booklet.

HARRY P. STIMSON, Formerly with Hotel Imperial.
R. J. BINGHAM, Formerly with Hotel Woodward.

Only New York Hotel window-screened throughout.

The Battle of the Wilderness
By MORRIS SCHAFF

Author of "The Spirit of Old West Point"

But. Maj-Gen. A. S. Webb says: "The book is of intense interest — would that there were more of it. . . . He has not disappointed his admirers, and he has produced a volume of absorbing interest and of great historical value. Great-hearted and kind-hearted, but truthful above all, with a rare capacity for descriptive writing, he has delighted the searchers for light on a confused period."

With maps. $2.00 net. Postage 16 cents.

HOUGHTON MIFFLIN COMPANY

MORRIS SCHAFF
Any man, every man, all men would appreciate the

**KREMENTZ GIFT BOX**

A set of four of the famous 14 K Rolled Plate Krementz Collar Buttons, (that will last for years without losing lustre). A new one free for every one broken or damaged from any cause. Packed in an attractive ribbon-tied box.

**ONE DOLLAR** the set of four. If not found at your hatter's or jeweler's, a set will be sent postpaid on receipt of price.

Krementz & Co. 99 Chestnut St., Newark, N. J.

**Don't Handicap Yourself**

in the race for business by failure or neglect to provide yourself with the best business card the world thus far affords.

**Peerless Patent Book Form Cards**

In use the cards are detached one by one as occasion demands. The edges are absolutely smooth, incomprehensible as that may seem, and every card is clean, flat, perfect and unmarred. They attract attention and they get attention. Send for sample book and detach them for yourself—You will never be satisfied with anything else.

Send today.

**The John B. Wiggins Company**

Engravers, Die Embossers, Plate Printers

42-44 East Adams Street, Chicago

New York Office, 350 Broadway

**Any Man or Woman** can “live in a trunk” and enjoy it, provided it is a **HARTMANN**

Travelers who know are refusing to consider any equipment but Hartmann’s. Experience has taught them.

**Burkghigh**

(shown above) is the only steamer wardrobe trunk ever devised. It is convenient and compact, opens flat, and is perfection for en route service. Men or Women.

**Week End**

(shown at right) is just trunk enough for the casual trip. Will carry sufficient dresses and hats for a short visit, and has ample lingerie and shoe space. Women only.

**Hartmann**

(shown below) is a complete journey trunk, equipped with every possible convenience and affording accommodation for full wardrobe and accessories. This represents the highest development of modern trunk making. Special designs for Men's, Women's, or combination use.

You should have our free illustrated booklet. We will also send name of nearby dealer who will supply you.

The Hartmann Trunk Co.

203 Jackson Boulevard, Chicago, U. S. A.
Moore's eliminates all fountain pen troubles.
Gives satisfactory service day in and day out.
Simple construction with few parts leaves nothing to get out of order.
Ask any one of the thousands of satisfied users of Moore's Fountain Pens what they think of theirs. Here's one man's story.

Albert Lee, Minn.

"My appreciation for the Moore's Pen is best shown by the fact that I always have two in my pocket, and they give the best service of any pen I ever owned."

For Sale By Dealers Everywhere

American Fountain Pen Co.

Adams, Cushing & Foster

Selling Agents

168 Devonshire Street, Boston, Mass.

Canadian Agents W. J. Gage & Co., Toronto, Canada

A Typewriter Test that Means Something

Blindfold yourself. Have ten typewriters of different make placed in a row—a Monarch somewhere among them.

Try each keyboard in turn. The machine with the lightest touch will be the

Monarch

Light Touch

and you can locate it every time no matter how its position be changed.

Just as the proper tools produce the best work, so does a responsive key action increase the efficiency of a stenographer. It saves her strength. Therefore, she has a better grip on her work, is more accurate, more rapid, gets a greater quantity of work done. There is no "three-o'clock fatigue" where the Monarch is used, and a few days' trial will convince you of this fact.

Send for Monarch Literature

Learn the reasons for Monarch superiority. Then try the Monarch to the end that you may know that Monarch merit rests in the machine itself, not merely in what we tell you about it.

Representatives Wanted

Local representatives wanted everywhere, also a few more dealers for large territories. Write for details and attractive terms.

The Monarch Typewriter Company

Executive Office: Monarch Typewriter Building Broadway, New York

Canadian Offices: Toronto and Montreal

Branches and dealers throughout the world.
BUFFALO LITHIA SPRINGS WATER

"All the Argument Necessary"

The International Journal of Surgery, August, 1905, under the heading "CYSTITIS" says: "In the treatment of Cystitis water is the great aid to all forms of medication. Moreover, BUFFALO LITHIA WATER is the ideal form in which to administer it to the cystitic patient, as it is not only a pure solvent, but has the additional virtue of containing substantial quantities of the alkaline Lithates. Patients should be encouraged to take from two to four quarts per day if they can, and the relief they will obtain will be all the argument necessary after the first day or so."

Dr. Geo. Ben. Johnston, M. D. LL. D., Richmond, Va., Ex-President Southern Surgical and Gynecological Association, Ex-President Virginia Medical Society, and Professor of Gynecology and Abdominal Surgery, Medical College of Virginia: "If I were asked what mineral water has the widest range of usefulness, I would unhesitatingly answer, BUFFALO LITHIA WATER in Uric Acid Diathesis, Gout, Rheumatism, Lithaemia, and the like, its action is prompt and lasting. . . . Almost any case of Pyelitis and Cystitis will be alleviated by it, and many cured."

Medical testimonials mailed. For sale by the general drug and mineral water trade.

BUFFALO LITHIA SPRINGS WATER Co.
BUFFALO LITHIA SPRINGS, VIRGINIA

Individual Libraries for Christmas Gifts

Globe-Wernicke Bookcases lend charm to any room, and make an acceptable gift for use in the individual's own room, where favorite books can always be kept.

Globe-Wernicke Elastic Bookcases

enjoy the prestige that comes only from highest quality materials, perfect workmanship, long experience and ample resources—the new 1911 Globe-Wernicke catalogue describes in detail the many styles and finishes in which Globe-Wernicke Bookcases are made—shows the variety of artistic unit combinations—offers practical suggestions for decorative treatments.


A copy will be mailed free with the 1911 Catalogue on request.

The Globe-Wernicke Co. Dept. 1, Cincinnati, U. S. A.

The Atlantic Monthly 1911

PROSPECTUS OF EDITORIAL PLANS

with

ATTRACTIVE SPECIAL OFFERS

Mailed Free upon Application

ALL KINDS OF ADDRESSING

DONE IN YOUR OFFICE BY THE ELLIOTT ADDRESSING MACHINE FOR 5¢ PER THOUSAND
SEND FOR CATALOGUE

THE ELLIOTT CO.
BOSTON, MASS.

EVERSTICK

INVISIBLE RUBBERS

Insure feet comfort, health protection and neat appearance. They keep your feet warm in cold weather and dry in wet weather, and can be worn all day long without injury or discomfort. EVERYBODY NEEDS EVERSTICKS. Always for sale where good shoes are sold. ACCEPT NO SUBSTITUTES.

THE ADAMS & FORD CO.
CLEVELAND, O.
The brawny Norseman had his yule log, his juicy roast and flagon of ale.

The brawny American has Evans' Ale for his merry yuletide and welcomes all with gladsome hospitality and good cheer. The good old-fashioned way of celebrating Christmas.

Why not order a barrel containing 10 doz. bottles for yourself and your friends
Apply to nearest dealer or write to
C. H. EVANS & SONS, Established 1786
Brewery and Bottling Works
HUDSON, N. Y.

Old Rare Violins

The Lyon & Healy Collection offers teachers and students genuine old Concert Violins of the 17th and 19th centuries, ranging from $50 to $250 and upward

Also a number of the world's finest Cremona masterpieces for Concert work.

TIME PAYMENTS IF DESIRED
Send for our New and Complete Catalog Violins Sent on Approval

We sell instruments of unquestioned authenticity only. Musical value assured. Satisfaction in every case certain. Your attention is especially invited to this exceptional opportunity. Address Mgr. A. R. G.

CHICAGO
Leading Violin Collectors of America

You can help fight TUBERCULOSIS

By Buying

ONE CENT EACH

RED CROSS SEALS

For all your CHRISTMAS MAIL

Buy them from the agents in your community.

If seals are not on sale, WRITE TO
The National Association for the
Study and Prevention of Tuberculosis
105 EAST 22nd STREET, NEW YORK CITY

Dress for health in the only underwear that is made right. Made of pure wool, fleeced-lined, both the fleece and the outer fabric are woven in loops on the famous "loop-fleeced" principle. You keep the body at even temperature and the skin dry and healthy by wearing

WRIGHT'S Health Underwear

Also Wright's Famous Spring Needle Ribbed Underwear
Permanently elastic, it fits and holds its shape indefinitely.

Comes in beautiful fabrics and colors.

Ask you dealer for this smart underwear and be sure you get the genuine, with WRIGHT'S woven label trademark sewn to each garment.

Union Suits and two-piece Garments. Book "Dressing for Health" sent free.

WRIGHT'S HEALTH UNDERWEAR CO.
75 Franklin Street, New York.
YOU see here illustrated our ulsterette, a long, roomy overcoat, with adjustable collar; lapels or military style; wear it either way.

Hart Schaffner & Marx
Good Clothes Makers
Chicago Boston New York
Steinway principles of construction and workmanship are not borrowed. Steinway tone is not emulation. Steinway leadership is not assumed. All are distinctly Steinway—by right of Steinway initiative.

The Steinway Miniature Grand, in an ebonized case at $800, is an achievement in grand piano construction.

Illustrated Catalogue will be sent upon request and mention of this magazine.

STEINWAY & SONS
STEINWAY HALL
107 and 109 East Fourteenth Street, New York
Subway Express Station at the Door.

"The Smallest Grand That's Safe to Buy"
Activity—work or play—is a drain on nerve energy and body tissue. Under the high tension of modern life Nature's supply of nervous force is rarely sufficient to meet our excessive demands. Rest affords only temporary relief—you must recreate what has been consumed—rebuild what has been torn down—replace what has been destroyed.

_Sanatogen_ has the endorsement of hundreds of thousands the world over as a re-constructive—a re-creator of nervous energy—a revitalizer. Famous men and women—authors, actors, statesmen, clergymen, etc., lend testimony to its wonderful upbuilding powers. Over 12,000 physicians have given it their written endorsement.

Sanatogen is composed of the basic elements of existence—Albumen for the tissues and Sodium Glycero-phosphate for the nerve cells. It is fine, white powder, soluble in water, cocoa, milk, etc., and is eagerly and easily assimilated by the system.

"Our Nerves of To-night”—Free
Your nervous system is your slave or your master. What does it do for you—and how can you make it more efficient—stronger—healthier—is the text of this interesting book by a prominent physician-author. Everybody should read it and we'll send you your copy postpaid.

**Sanatogen is sold in three sizes**—$1.00 $1.50 $3.50
Get it from your druggist—if not obtainable from him, write the

Bauer Chemical Company
50 East 17th St., New York
The Imperial Gift for Xmas
Small in Size
Big in Value and Importance

Standard — Safety and Self-Filling Types
Prices $2.50 and upwards
Ask Your Dealer

L. E. Waterman Co., 173 Broadway, N. Y.
Boston Chicago San Francisco
Montreal London Paris

After Once Experiencing
The comfortable, well-fed feeling, and easy poise of the nerves that follow eating a dish of

Grape-Nuts and cream

One does not easily forget it.
The exceptional flavour and crispness of Grape-Nuts was never better than it is now.

"There's a Reason"

POSTUM CEREAL CO., LTD.,
Battle Creek, Mich., U. S. A.